

CONTACT

The Phoenix Project: A LIGHT IN EVERY MIND!

*“YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!”
“NOW THAT YOU’RE MAD, LET’S FIX IT!”*

VOLUME 19, NUMBER 11

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.00

FEBRUARY 3, 1998

Watch The Many Little Antichrist Robots Do Their Job Around The World

2/1/98 #1 HATONN

MISCELLANEOUS EVENTS

I have been very nicely petitioned to have something like we originally had called “Today’s Watch” to somewhat clear what is REALLY happening when, say, the First Female goes off to Switzerland at a touchy time. You won’t be told WHY, because if you were reminded, you would *know that it has everything to do with personal Clinton MONEY* (Vince Foster did the runs when he was alive). Well, it has to now be tended because there must be a way to run a conduit flow, silently, between the account holders and the banking

sources. That is, IF there are remaining funds, for the “5th Column” removed bunches of assets from those politicians’ accounts throughout the last couple of years and “retired” a bunch of political manipulators and quadruple dippers. You know, they all had to go “spend more time with my family”!

If Billy is oozed out he will have a pretty rough time getting going again on his own—but Mighty Hillary will be into politics FULL TIME and will make a very (Please see **Watch The Many Little Antichrist Robots**, p.40)

INSIDE THIS ISSUE

The News Desk, p.2

Banks, Banksters & Money: What You Don’t Know

Can ENSLAVE You! PART VII IN A SERIES, p.6

Soltec: Thoughts To Reflect Upon In Times Of Challenge, p.14

Middle East Dirty War, And An Islamic Gold Standard, p.16

Many, Many Thanks... p.17

Why The U.S. Will Go To War And Will Bomb Iraq, p.19

Jason G. Brent, Former Municipal Judge: Shark? You Bet! p.20

Nora’s Research Corner: Some Unfolding Prophecies, p.22

Presidential Distractions Cover The REAL Actions Afoot, p.24

Shuffling Pawns On The ‘Big Contract’ Chess Board, p.27

Reminder About Executive Orders And Talmudic Noachide Laws, p.28

News Desk *Special Report*: Korton: Living Up To Your Greater Potential, p.35

An Appeal From Mark Phillips And Cathy O’Brien, p.39

Sananda: The Truth Is Out There If You Look, p.41

Area 51—Alive, Well And Expanding? p.46

A New Series On Rise Of The Antichrist, p.47

Secret Alliance Forming Against U.S. Aggression, p.52

Much-Asked-For NEW RELEASE! p.58

TOTAL PAID SUBSCRIPTIONS: 1152

CONTACT

P.O. Box 27800

Las Vegas, NV 89126

**PRESORTED
FIRST-CLASS MAIL
U.S. POSTAGE PAID
MOJAVE, CA 93501
PERMIT NO. 110**

FIRST CLASS MAIL

The News Desk

1/31/98 DR. AL OVERHOLT

SENATE SAYS UN CHARTER LAW OF THE LAND

From the INTERNET, courtesy Jim Seabourn, 1/22/98: [quoting]
“The *Charter* has become the supreme Law of the Land...”
The *Bill of Rights* has been superseded. We have been betrayed. This is nothing less than treason. Time to get a rope! —Dave K.

Dave,
I wrote to my Senator and requested the following document. It is Senate Document No. 87, 83d Congress, 2d session, titled “Review of the *United Nations Charter*.”
I had heard and read that this Senate had declared the *UN Charter* the Law of the Land, but I had to see it for myself. —Paul [End quoting]
If you want to see for yourself I highly recommend that you look up this document and read it for yourself. I don’t have the space to print it here.
And, I take exception to the statement above about time for a rope. That time—if there ever was one (which there wasn’t)—is long gone. God and His people win this game with **MIND and POSITIVE WORKS**.

THERE IS FINANCIAL WARFARE BETWEEN THE LONDON AND NEW YORK BANKS AND THE GERMAN BANKS

From the INTERNET, 1/24/98: [quoting]
An official at Bavarian Union Bank told this [to a] news service yesterday. He said that the big rating agencies played a very dubious role, in the recent months, because they certainly knew more about the scope of the Asian crisis, when it was building up last year, than they told German banks that asked for their data. The result was that the naive German banks became heavily exposed in Asia, while the London banks and some of their Wall Street cohorts, pulled out and reduced their exposure. At the same time, the big British hedge funds and investor groups began to attack the Asians, and did so apparently on the basis of very good inside information, which nobody else had. Where did they get this information from?
Now, the same rating agencies are stepping in on the turbulent scene and downgrading the German banks’ ratings, because of their exposure in Asia, as well as downgrading the Asian banks.
Meanwhile, as the economies from India to Japan collapse, the London and allied Wall Street banks come in and try to buy up the Asian corporate and banking sectors, real estate and all, to build a strong position for the next century. This shows that the whole crisis in Asia is orchestrated, to the disadvantage of the rest of the world, because the Asian situation has dangerous spill-over effects elsewhere. In that sense, the London-led approach is very short-sighted, because if the Indonesians or South Koreans are driven into open default, they will bring down the rest of Asia and the global financial structures. [End quoting]

The German Bankers ought to be more suspicious when playing in the Big League of Banksters. There is no justice among thieves.

ARAFAT WARNS OF EXPLOSION

From the INTERNET, 1/24/98: [quoting]
Speaking to an unidentified group of foreign policy specialists in Washington, Palestinian Authority President Yasser Arafat warned, once again, that Netanyahu’s policies are bringing the Mideast to the point of explosion. The *Washington Post* quotes Arafat as saying:
“Netanyahu came empty-handed. I have been warning of the consequences of the collapse of the peace process, but my warnings are interpreted by Mr. Netanyahu as threats. Once again, I am warning you. If Netanyahu continues with his policies, it’s inevitable, it’s like a powder keg. There will be an explosion in the area.”
According to PA Planning Minister Nabil Shaath, all that Netanyahu brought with him to Washington, was an offer to withdraw from another 9% of the West Bank, on condition that the Palestinians forgo a subsequent, final, withdrawal to which the Israelis committed themselves with the Oslo Accords. If this proposal were accepted, it would mean that Israel would officially retain over 70% of the West Bank, in the final settlement. Moreover, the territory left to the Palestinians would be cut up into a half-dozen enclaves, in other words, bantustans. In his comments to the press on the offer, Arafat said: “What he is offering is peanuts. It cannot be accepted. He has to respect what has been signed.” [End quoting]
It looks like Netanyahu is pushing for a **big-big war this time!!**

ARABS WILL PAY THE PRICE FOR CLINTON’S SEX SCANDALS, SAYS PALESTINIAN PAPER

From the INTERNET, 1/22/98: [quoting]
According to the London-based Palestinian newspaper, *Al Quds al Arabi*, the scandals hitting President Clinton are the work of the Zionist lobby. “It may be no coincidence that President Bill Clinton’s sex scandals have surfaced in this way three days before his meeting with Netanyahu. Those who caused the scandals to surface and forced the U.S. President to testify, in the first instance of this kind in U.S. history, wanted to weaken him in front of his Israeli guest and to prevent him from exerting any pressure on him.”
“Paula Jones, who brought charges of sexual harassment, is not acting alone, and has the backing of a huge and very effective media, legal, and financial machine. What is

remarkable is that some voices have started to emerge demanding that President Clinton be expelled from the White House as being unfit. The *U.S. Constitution* requires any demand to impeach the President to have the backing of two-thirds of the votes in Congress.”
It adds, “This means that he will need to secure the vote of every Jew or every supporter of the Hebrew state in the battle to stay on, should matters reach this dangerous stage. The President, who is very aware of this fact, has started early to curry favors with the centers of Jewish pressure and has insisted on avoiding any confrontation with the Israeli Prime Minister, just as he avoided criticizing his policies. The Arab peoples, and particularly those in Palestine, Iraq, Sudan, and Libya, will pay the price of Clinton’s scandals in the form of further U.S. support for the Israeli aggression.” [End quoting]
Not only the Arabs will pay the price, but the whole world will feel the fall-out from this one.

TRANSPARENCY INTERNATIONAL, THE NED, AND THE “BUSH MANUAL” CROWD:

They are behind the sweeping reform of the Buenos Aires provincial police force, being carried out under the guise of “fighting corruption”.
From the INTERNET, 1/23/98: [quoting]
The reform began last Dec. 22, when Buenos Aires Gov. Eduardo Duhalde Aires decreed a 90-day federal takeover of the police force, named a civilian “intervenor”, purged the existing leadership, and brought in some of the filthiest British-run, anti-nation-state forces operating in the country to oversee the reform, or “reinvention”, of the police force, as it is being called. Immediately, 243 inspectors, majors, and generals were retired, 18 regional units dissolved, and 20 investigative brigades eliminated. There are 47,000 people in the police force, making it larger than Argentina’s national Army. In the 1970s, the police force was militarized in order to centrally deploy it

Is It a Cold or the Flu?

SYMPTOMS	COLD	FLU
Fever	Rare	Characteristic (up to 102-104 degrees); lasts 3-4 days
Headaches	Slight	Usual
General Aches, Pains	Slight	Usual; often severe
Fatigue, Weakness	Mild	Can last up to 2-3 weeks
Extreme Exhaustion	Never	Common
Stuffy Nose	Common	Sometimes
Sneezing	Usual	Sometimes
Sore Throat	Common	Sometimes
Chest Discomfort, Cough	Mild to moderate hacking cough	Common; can become severe
COMPLICATIONS	Sinus congestion or earache	Bronchitis; pneumonia; can be life-threatening
PREVENTION	None	Annual vaccination; amantadine or rimantadine (antiviral drugs)
TREATMENT	Temporary relief of symptoms	Amantadine or rimantadine within 24-48 hours after symptoms hit

Source: National Institute of Allergy and Infectious Diseases

against terrorism, and it is this “militarization” which is now being cited by the TI crowd as one of the force’s biggest problems. [End quoting]

NWO-George and Gang showing off that they are the **slavemasters!!**

SEVERAL EGYPTIAN NEWSPAPERS CONDEMNED ISRAELI PRIME MINISTER

From the INTERNET, 1/22/98: [quoting]

Netanyahu’s meetings with Christian Fundamentalists, even pointing out that Netanyahu and the “Fundies” are using Jews as cannon fodder, the Egyptian government wire service *MENA* reports.

According to the government paper, *al-Juhmuriyah*, the meeting with Falwell et al. was “prepared and organized in advance by rogue, secret intelligence organs to be the first activity of Netanyahu in the U.S. capital”. Its purpose, it adds, was to “establish a mendacious alliance between the people of the *Old* and *New Testaments*, and a new Western Crusade to take revenge for the past. This time, however, the fodder for this war is the Jews themselves, who have gathered for 50 years in Palestine”. The latter formulation is a remarkable departure from the typical Arab press account, which usually has it bass-ackwards on Israel’s relation with its supposed Western backers. [End quoting]

I wonder if the “Christians” are going to ever wake up to the **devil’s henchmen** that many of them have been following!!

LUCIANNE GOLDBERG, MEYER LANSKY-LINKED LITERARY AGENT, REVEALED AS ANOTHER KEY FIGURE IN LATEST ASSAULT ON PRESIDENCY

From the INTERNET, 1/24/98: [quoting]

Today’s *Washington Post* and *New York Times* provided further details of the role of New York City literary agent and one-time Richard Nixon CREEP dirty-trickster, in the latest effort to destroy the Clinton Presidency via “Profumo”-style sex scandals. Lucianne Goldberg, 62, has been named in the press as the person who convinced Linda Tripp to surreptitiously tape-record 20 hours of conversation with Monica Lewinsky.

Goldberg comes off like a character out of Roy Cohn’s mob closet, and is an unabashed Clinton-hater. Among her literary clients are Mark Fuhrman, the ex-LA cop in the middle of the O.J. Simpson case. Goldberg has worked with Regnery Publishing Company, a frequent publisher of anti-Clinton material. Goldberg first approached Tripp in 1993, supposedly to gather information for a client who was writing a book about the death of Vince Foster. It was Goldberg who first brought Tripp to *Newsweek* reporter Michael Isikoff, in 1997, when she surfaced with claims that the President had made a sexual advance to White House staffer Kathleen Willey. In an interview with the *Washington Post*, Goldberg made no bones about the fact that she hates Clinton and would do anything to destroy the President. “What I’m glad about is he’s getting caught. At something. If it took this to get him, fine.” Goldberg told the *Post* that if White House lawyers attack her credibility the way they attacked Tripp’s, “I’d be on the lawn of the White House with a deer rifle. I’m a hero if this thing comes out the way my,

quote, agenda would like to see it come out.”

Goldberg is representing a woman named Dolly Kyle Browning, who claims she had an affair with President Clinton, which is the basis for a thinly veiled “novel”. She is also representing several Arkansas state troopers who are also trying to get a book published about Clinton’s extramarital affairs, while he was governor.

Goldberg has been involved in GOP dirty tricks since at least 1972, when, she admits, she worked as a paid undercover spy, posing as a journalist, traveling with George McGovern’s Democratic Presidential campaign. Goldberg was paid by Richard Nixon operative Murray Chotiner, to gather dirt on McGovern.

According to several books about organized crime, Chotiner was subpoenaed by Robert Kennedy to testify before the McClellan Committee on organized crime, about his close ties to Meyer Lansky. He was a frequent guest at the La Costa Country Club in Southern California, a Lansky hangout. Goldberg told the *Post* that Tripp was a loyalist in the Bush White House, but changed her tune when Clinton came into office.

“This is someone who revered the White House. She thought it was Heaven on Earth under Bush.... But suddenly it was taken over by these hordes of kids who played basketball in the hall and wore jeans to work. She’s a proper lady.” Goldberg hardly considers herself to be a proper lady. Describing her work in the 1960 LBJ presidential campaign, she told *People* magazine, in a 1992 interview, “When you’re tall, thin, blond and have big boobs, you can have any job you want.”

Goldberg was put in touch with Tripp by conservative columnist Tony Snow. She brought Tripp to a meeting with Isikoff in the autumn of 1997, at her son’s apartment in Washington, and offered to play him some of the tapes of the Lewinsky-Tripp conversations. Contrary to early news accounts, Katharine Graham’s *Newsweek* did not balk at the story because of partisan political concerns. Senior editors at *Newsweek*, according to the *Post* account, were asked personally by Kenneth Starr to delay publication, so that Starr’s sting efforts against Clinton would not be compromised. [End quoting]

If one of us ordinary citizens made that statement about the deer rifle we’d have been thrown into prison and the key thrown away. But you probably noticed she is Jewish (Goldberg).

Isn’t it interesting to see how the same players return—**after decades?**

WASHINGTON PROTESTS TO KAMPALA OVER FARRAKHAN VISIT

From the INTERNET, 1/15 /98: [quoting]

Sources to the *Vision* say that Farrakhan was forced to cut his visit to Uganda short, because of threats from Washington to President Museveni, that U.S. President Clinton would cancel his scheduled March trip to Uganda, if Farrakhan met with any government officials. There are rumors in Kampala that Farrakhan was to meet Museveni. According to stateside sources, the major protester was John Prendergast of the National Security Council, who is known for his hatred of Sudan and demands that Uganda lead the war against Sudan. Prendergast architected Secretary of State Madeleine Albright’s unfortunate visit to Uganda in December, where she called for war against Sudan.

Farrakhan did meet with Ugandan Foreign

Minister Eriya Kategaya before he left Kampala. [End quoting]

Why is Clinton so afraid of Farrakhan? For that matter, why is Uganda so willing to listen?

CITY MAY CREATE OFFICE DESIGNED TO SET UP NEIGHBORHOOD COUNCILS

Excerpted from *THE DAILY NEWS*, Los Angeles, 1/22/98: [quoting]

A city council panel called Wednesday for the city to draft plans for creation of an Office of Neighborhoods, which would help set up a network of citizen councils throughout the city.

City officials disagree on whether neighborhood councils should be appointed or elected, and whether they should be only advisory to the council or have power to make decisions on local planning and budget matters.

However, Councilman Joel Wachs, who chairs the committee, said he believes differences can be worked out based on the recognition by most city officials that some form of neighborhood council system is required to address the disenchantment people feel about their government.

“Most people in this city have something to say and don’t feel they have a real opportunity and a meaningful way to say it,” Wachs said. “They don’t feel they have a real way to participate in their neighborhood and on a citywide basis.” [End quoting]

Of course the citizens don’t have a real way of discussing their needs because they are slaves and the controllers only pretend they’re interested. I contend that the real reason for setting up these councils is so they can be the neighborhood spies for the masters.

DEATH BUSINESS BOOMING

Area Funeral Homes Report Heavy Loads

From *THE MODESTO BEE*, 1/15/97: [quoting]
One funeral home employee called it “spooky.”
And he wasn’t being funny.

The obituary pages are overflowing. So are area funeral homes. While the evidence is anecdotal, a lot more people than usual have been dying in the past few weeks—many more than in an ordinary January.

“We’re going absolutely insane,” said Dave Persons, senior embalmer at Allen Mortuary in Turlock. “And so is every mortuary in Turlock. “And so is every mortuary I’ve talked to.” [End quoting]

And why aren’t the big news media telling us about this? If you remember from some of the recent spiritual writings in *CONTACT*, this wave of transitions will only be increasing as conditions continue to worsen. See the next entry.

LAW OF RECHARGING

From the INTERNET, Fourth Millennium 1/14/98: [quoting]

Anonymous wrote:

The presently held LAW of entropy is completely false. All magnetic molecular structures are in a constant state of change, forming and re-forming, with the action always resulting in 100% efficiency.

I suggest that this ‘Law of Recharging’ is the

natural state of matter UNLESS it is overridden by conscious Free-Will choice, as is suggested at the conclusion of this post (“Man has long since determined his lack of growth ...”).

All energy was and is created ongoing from the SOURCE of ALL.

When a facet of the One Consciousness turns from/disallows its recognition of Source and instead immerses self in Negative (ego/ service-to-self) exploration, its first alienation is from Higher Self. It is through Higher Self that our nourishment/manna/rechargability is Gifted. When one’s focus is extreme density (i.e. feeding ego, the equivalent of an insatiable ‘black hole’) such as is the case with many on Earth today, self’s spiritual energy is not recharged; rather, such sustenance is sucked into the Dark with no life-sustaining return.

Without the recharging of spirit (upon which our physical vitality depends), all ‘denser’ energies associated with our physical bodies (mental, emotional, and physical) do, in fact, undergo entropy (dis-comfort, dis-ease, atrophication, and ultimately death). As half-physical and half-spiritual beings, it is because we willfully deny our spiritual half that we ‘die’. [End quoting]

AMEN!

BARRICK GOLD (GEORGE BUSH)

Excerpted from the INTERNET, courtesy of Gail Irwin, 1/23/98: [quoting]

RENO, NV—Quest International Resources Corporation announced today that a definitive agreement has been signed with Barrick Gold Corporation (NYSE:ABX) defining the terms of a joint venture on Quest’s Pony Creek property located 26 miles south-southeast of the town of Carlin, Nevada at the southern end of Nevada’s Carlin Trend...

...“Quest International is extremely pleased to be involved in a joint venture with Barrick, one of the world’s premier gold mining companies,” stated Thomas J. Menning, Quest’s Chairman and CEO. “This joint venture, which was initiated in August 1997, represents Quest’s ongoing strategy to optimize the potential profitability of its extensive portfolio of properties. Barrick’s knowledge and experience in Nevada is well known and we are looking forward to a successful and rewarding partnership on our Pony Creek property.” [End quoting]

I wonder if the Quest owners know how Barrick’s Bush and “Gang” play the gold game—rather than being profitable it may be the biggest nightmare of their lives.

BAD IDEAS

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, letter to the editor, 1/26/98: [quoting]

After Congress reconvenes, the members will again try to push for fast track, starting in the Senate. If you think NAFTA, GATT and the WTO are good, then you are really going to be happy with fast track. If you think they are not good for the country, then blitz your senators and representatives. They work for you; they are paid with your tax dollars. —Otto A. Edwards, Indiana [End quoting]

It might be wise to consider the next article.

GOVERNOR, JUDGE SQUARE OFF OVER PRAYER

*A federal judge has appointed
“prayer police” to make sure
no teachers or students
in Alabama talk to God.*

Excerpted from *THE SPOTLIGHT*, 1/26/98: [quoting]

There is a story set in a public school classroom in America which goes something like this:

Teacher: “What are you children doing in the back of the room?”

Voices of unseen children: “Making love.”

Teacher: “That’s nice; don’t pray.”

It’s supposed to be a joke.

During the first week of January, Alabama Gov. Fob James (R) vowed to fight a court order banning any sort of prayer or mention of God in—or even near—schools in the state.

Federal Judge Ira DeMent threatened to hold in contempt of court all teachers and students in Alabama who offer public prayer to God while at school or even near a school. The judge specifically said “no exception” would be made, even during a “perceived crisis or exigent circumstances”.

This is being interpreted to mean that a teacher stopping class to pray for a wounded president—as when John Hinkley shot Ronald Reagan—would be subject to arrest, fine, and/or imprisonment. That goes for any children caught praying, too.

“This ruling cuts at the heart of all that is good in America and brings shame on our nation,” James told reporters. “Americans such as George Washington, who ratified and adopted the *Constitution* and its early amendments, participated in public prayers of dependence on God.”

DeMent has ordered the appointment of a federal “monitor” to enter classrooms to look for any teachers or students who dare to pray to God contrary to his ruling, and then report back to the judge “like secret police,” James said.

The governor accused the Supreme Court of “rewriting the *Constitution*” and decried the lack of “personal fortitude and integrity” on the part of the judge to support the *Constitution*.

In vowing to support prayer, James said: “I will resist Judge DeMent’s order by every legal and political means and with every ounce of strength I possess.” [End quoting]

The elite won’t give up until we force them to! They are getting bolder and bolder by the day. Are we going to just sit and watch Billy Boy??

QUICK TAKES

Nothing Shaking In California Yet

Excerpted from *THE CHICAGO SUN TIMES*, 1/15/98: [quoting]

The Hawaiian Kilauea volcano, which is slipping out to sea 2.8 inches a year and giving rise to concern, among scientists that it might suddenly slump, triggering a 1,000-foot wave, larger than any in recorded history, that would hit the United States, Australia and Japan, among other places, hasn’t yet.

A call was placed.

“Stanford University.”

Volcanology, please.

“Paul Segall.”

Six months have passed since QT last checked with you about Kilauea.

“Oh, it’s about the same. It perturbed the fault, you know. You can never be sure, when a fault is perturbed.”

QT has been known to explode when it is perturbed,

“We’re more concerned with Long Valley at the moment.”

Long Valley?

“It’s in Eastern California. The Long Valley Caldera.”

Caldera?

“Think of it as a big hole in the ground. A volcanic system.”

And you are concerned about it.

“It became active again in 1980 after Mt. St. Helens. But it’s the last six months we’re concerned with. It’s been very active. The rate at which the ground is bulging has really picked up.”

And that is bad.

“There was a big surge in December. It’s still going at an alarming rate. And it isn’t only the ground deformation. Fluids are moving through the shallow part of the crust. We’re not sure if it’s magma.”

How big is this volcanic system?

“The initial eruption, many thousands of years ago, was, I’d estimate, about 700 times the size of Mt. St. Helens.”

Big, then.

“It created enough ash, if it had been spread evenly, to cover California three feet deep.”

Very big.

“Another eruption could be much smaller, of course. Or it could be a large eruption. We’re monitoring it very closely.”

That reassures QT.

That and the fact QT lives in Illinois. [End quoting]

NACHT UND NEBEL OPERATIONS AGAINST CLINTON REVEALED

From the INTERNET, 1/24/98: [quoting]

On Jan. 16, 1998—one day before President Clinton’s deposition before Paula Jones’ attorneys—Whitewater special counsel Kenneth Starr dispatched a team of FBI agents in a flagrant effort to entrap Monica Lewinsky into stinging two of President Clinton’s closest political associates, advisor and close friend Vernon Jordan, and the President’s personal secretary, Betty Currie.

Lewinsky wound up spending nearly ten hours in a Pentagon City hotel room, with a group of FBI agents, without a lawyer present.

According to a detailed account in the *Washington Post*, Linda Tripp arranged for Lewinsky to meet her for lunch at a Pentagon City hotel on Friday, Jan. 16. When Lewinsky arrived, she was immediately surrounded by a group of FBI agents, who brought her up to a suite in the hotel, and began pressuring her to immediately sign an agreement to cooperate with Starr in return for full immunity from prosecution. The FBI agents threatened that her parents would also be indicted if she did not agree to cooperate before the day was out. Lewinsky finally told the FBI agents that she would not say anything until her mother was present. Her mother was contacted by her in New York City, and she immediately came

to Washington by train. In the intervening hours, Lewinsky was left in the clutches of the FBI agents.

According to the *Post* account, when Lewinsky's mother, Marcia Lewis, arrived, she immediately called her ex-husband, Dr. Bernard Lewinsky, a wealthy Los Angeles oncologist. Lewinsky arranged for his longtime personal attorney, William Ginzburg, to represent his daughter, and at that point, the FBI was told that there would be no further discussion until the next day, when Ginzburg would fly in to Washington. Ginzburg was unambiguous about the brutality of the treatment his client received at the hands of the FBI. Lewinsky "was devastated, concerned, upset and fearful, [and] does not know what the future holds", Ginzburg told ABC's *Good Morning America*. "Repeatedly during the course of discussions with the office of the prosecutor, we have been squeezed. Now she finds herself caught between the President of the United States, Vernon Jordan and Kenneth Starr, probably three of the most powerful people in the world."

Ginzburg said that Starr's behavior "should frighten anyone".

The hotel room interrogation and intimidation of Lewinsky was led by FBI agent Michael Emmick, who informed Lewinsky, for the first time, that her supposed friend, Linda Tripp, had tape-recorded and wired their conversations. Emmick showed Lewinsky a photograph, taken by FBI photographers of her lunch with Tripp three days earlier, the day that Tripp wore a body wire. He threatened her that she could be indicted for perjury, witness tampering and obstruction of justice. Emmick told her that the only way she could get full immunity from prosecution was if she allowed conversations with certain targets of the Starr probe to be surreptitiously recorded. Emmick further told her that she had to make up her mind by the end of the day, or all deals were off. [End quoting]

Things are getting nasty as the vipers consume each other.

FOR THOSE WHO BOUGHT EMERGENCY HAND-CRANKED RADIOS

[Dr. Al:]

For those who bought the emergency hand-cranked radios I wrote about in this column: Another company has put together a plug-in emergency light—bright enough to read by—that will operate **with the radio on for 30**

minutes after 1 minute of winding. It sounds like an excellent add-on; however, the company says it takes some rewiring inside to accomplish this, so you have to send them your radio and they will do the work and include the light for \$39.95 and tax—if your state requires it. You are responsible for shipping it to them. C. Crane Company, Fortuna, California, 1-800-522-8863. [See ad on this page.]

AMAZING STORIES

The Truth Is Stranger Than Fiction!

From UNKNOWN, courtesy of Virginia Brunner: [quoting]

Slightly more than 50 percent of those surveyed recently believe that Bill Clinton will be welcomed at the pearly gates. Hillary, Al Gore, and Newt Gingrich were given less than half a chance, but rated better than O.J. Simpson at 19 percent. Overall, 87 percent of those surveyed thought that they personally would make it to Heaven. [End quoting]

If this survey is believable then it's no wonder the world is in such a mess. Would these same people who think they are going to heaven want to live together up there and do the same things they've been doing down here—another hell in heaven?? What an oxymoronic statement.

"TAKE IT," I SAID, NEVER IMAGINING WHAT I HAD STARTED

From *GUIDEPOSTS*, Dec. 1997, P.O. Box 1479, Carmel, NY 10512: [quoting]

The first snow of the season had dusted the amber leaves that cold Wednesday morning in Bozeman, Mont. Fall seemed to be my busiest season. A widow with four grown children, I had gone to seminary in my late 40s and was in my first assignment, pastoring two small country churches. I loved my work, but as the days became shorter and the temperature plunged, I felt my energy flag and a quiet creep into my soul. I lifted my eyes from my cluttered desk to look out the window at snow-covered Bridger Peak, longing for the warm sunshine of spring.

Just then my office door opened. Marion Brown, our church pianist, greeted me with a cheery hello. She shook the snow from her black boots and unbuttoned her heavy ankle-length coat. Smiling impishly, she put her hand, in her pocket and took out a large apple. "This is for you," she said, thrusting it toward me. "To bring some color into your life."

"Thank you so much," I said. It was a perfect Red Delicious, so shiny I could see my reflection in its ruby surface. "Where did you find such a beauty?"

"A salesman going north gave it to me this morning. He wanted to thank me for playing his favorite songs last night."

Marion and her invalid husband lived in the local hotel, and she often played the piano in the lobby.

"Stay for a minute and warm up," I said, gesturing to the chair next to my desk.

"No, I'm off to a Kiwanis Club meeting to wake them up with some lively music." She laughed. "Then I'll be playing at the hospital later on." At one time or another every organization in town took advantage of Marion's musical gifts. "I've got to go."

"Thanks again," I called after her, then put the apple on my desk.

My first appointment of the day turned out to be a serious one. Steve, a college student and part-time logger, looked grave as he sat down, taking off his cowboy hat.

"It's Lucy," he said. Lucy, his sister, was in the hospital, expecting her first child.

"What's happened?" I asked.

"She's afraid she might lose the baby." He twisted his hat in his lap. "I'm scared. I know how much this means to her and her husband. To all of us..."

I assured him God was caring for his sister and her baby. Then we prayed. As he rose to go his eyes fixed on the apple. "Is that real?" he asked.

"Yes," I said. And then I was struck by an urge to give it away. "Take it."

"I couldn't," he protested.

"You must," I insisted. "Take it to your sister. Give it to her as a reminder that God is looking out for her. Tell her you prayed for her."

"Thanks," he said. He picked up the apple and hurried out.

The day continued with a flurry of activity. By sundown I was ready to head home. As I sat in my car waiting for it to warm up, I saw a familiar silhouette making her way through the snow.

I rolled down my window. "Marion! Marion!" I called.

"Need a ride?"

She crossed the street, shifting the bags she carried. "No, thanks," she said. "I like the exercise. But I've got to tell you about my day." She swung open the car door and eased in beside me, brushing back her dark hair.

"You know how I play at the maternity ward of the hospital every Wednesday?" I nodded. "Well, when I'm done I visit each new or expectant mother for a few minutes. Today the nurses alerted me to one young girl who was having some problems.

"Her name was Lucy, and she confessed she had been feeling low. Then her brother made a surprise visit. He brought her a big red apple—just like the one I gave you this morning."

I smiled.

"He told her it was a special apple and it would remind her God was with her. She laughed out loud when he said that, and at the same time the baby inside her jumped. That was just what she'd been praying for. You'll never guess what happened next. "What?" I asked.

"She handed me the apple, saying, 'I want you to have it.'"

"How wonderful!" I exclaimed, biting my tongue.

"It's even more perfect than the one I gave you this morning," she said. "My husband will be so pleased. He hasn't been feeling well lately and I know this will cheer him up."

The apple had completed its circle. As they say, gifts travel far in the hands of giving people. —by Colleen Graham, Ashland, Oregon [End quoting]

Breakthrough Radio Needs No Batteries

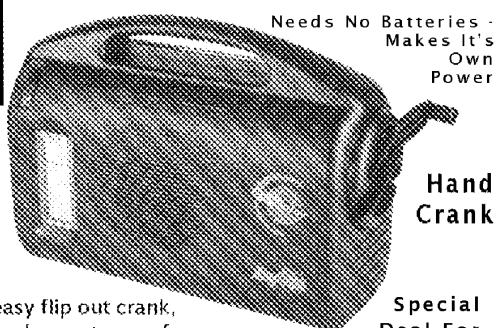
Here is the one radio every prepared citizen must have. A revolutionary hand crank generator powers the radio for 30 minutes from only 20 seconds of winding! Needs no batteries, you are guaranteed Shortwave, AM and FM reception electricity or batteries but instead runs all functions on one 20 second winding. Award winning design has easy flip out crank, rugged ABS plastic case, large high quality speaker, antennas for both shortwave and AM/FM reception, easy to view frequency tuner, optional jacks and much more. Weight 6 3/4 lbs. size 16"L x 12"H x 8"D, warranty. This radio has won praise, endorsements, and awards from all over the world, and has proved itself worthy in some of the remotest points on the planet. And, if all this were not reason enough, this radio is good looking too; so enjoy it in your home-but make no mistake, your radio is built for the most rugged or remote circumstances and emergencies. **OUR SPECIAL PRICE: Only \$109.95 and \$5.00 FREE shipping.**

For those with a need for several of these amazing radios we offer five radios for \$500.00 and \$20.00 FREE shipping.

Send checks /
money orders to

DutchGuard Dept. CNT-2
P.O. Box 411687, Kansas City, MO 64141

Credit card orders call
1-800-821-5157



**Special
Deal For
CONTACT Readers
FREE Shipping**

Optional Accessories:
AC adapter. Plug in for long hours of listening. Order #ADAPT, \$12.00
Portable shortwave antenna. Boost reception of far away stations. Order #COIL, \$21.50

Banks, Banksters & Money

What You Don't Know

Can *ENSLAVE* You!

THE IDENTITY CRISIS

Part VII In A Series

The following is Part VII of the excellent investigative historical series from Calvin Burgin which began in the 11/18/97 issue of CONTACT as the Front Page story. Part VI was in the 1/6/98 CONTACT.

11/14/97 CALVIN BURGIN

Now let us look at another subject which is part of the horrendous brainwashing of the American people. We desperately need to wake up to who and what we are, and what we are allowing to be done to us. This subject is important to the understanding of the overall picture.

WHAT IS THIS DOCTRINE CALLED "CHRISTIAN IDENTITY"?

This doctrine is the recognition that the Anglo-Saxon peoples of America and the British Empire are the direct physical descendants of people who are now known as Biblical Israel. This doctrine is also known as "Anglo-Israelism" or "British-Israelism."

The Bible most often used by Christians is the King James AUTHORIZED Version. Was King James really *authorized* to have the Bible re-written and stamp his seal of approval on it? Oh, YES he most certainly was! Let's look at this more closely.

British coins say right on them, "DEI GRATIA" which means "by the grace or will of God". Royalty, by very definition, MUST be able to trace their ancestry. The British Royal family, and the Royal families of France, Greece, Spain, Germany, Netherlands, Russia, Sweden, etc., are all cousins. They are all parts of the same family. And they all trace their ancestry right back to King

David of Israel! Perhaps you were not aware of this, but there are dozens of books that explain this, and the Mormon genealogical archives for instance have copies of the records and genealogies. This subject is usually called "British Israelism" or "Christian Identity". Ah, but there was more than one person named David, and who is Israel?

WHY IS KNOWLEDGE OF THE "CHRISTIAN IDENTITY" SUBJECT OF ANY IMPORTANCE?

Many Christians believe that they are Spiritual Israel, and when told that they are also physical Israel, their first reaction might be, "So what? What difference does it make?" Well, people are dying because they have this belief; a most notable example lately was David Koresh at Waco. The Bible is a book about Israel, for Israel, by the God of Israel, with end-time prophecies for Israel. The clear understanding of the identity of Israel should be of major concern to a Bible-believing Christian.

"EVERYBODY KNOWS" WHO ISRAEL IS, SO ISN'T THIS SUBJECT A "NON-ISSUE"?

J. R. Church, who publishes a newspaper called *Prophecy in the News*, said:

"I read an article recently in the Jewish Press stating that the recent signing of Peace Accord between Israel and the PLO was a fulfillment of prophecy. The author went on to say that Israel was looking for a modern Joseph to arise out of Europe or the U.S.A. to save their nation in the showdown of Ezekiel 38-39. The author was an orthodox Jew. I was amazed that he expressed a belief that the lost ten tribes, headed up by Joseph's offspring (Ephraim and Manasseh) had migrated into Europe. This heretical view is called "British Israelism" [another name for "Christian Identity," also called "Anglo-Israelism" or just "Identity"] and has long been rejected by mainstream Christianity" (emphasis mine).

Mr. Church expressed surprise that an orthodox Jew mentioned British Israelism

("Identity") as if it were a well-known matter of fact. Do you know what they are talking about?

Mayor Ed Koch of New York, as mentioned in *U. S. News & World Report*, spoke at a gathering of Irishmen and made mention of the fact that their own history and traditions told of the Irish and the Jews being brother tribes.

The Christian Identity Randy Weaver's wife was shot by a U. S. government sniper, while she was standing in her doorway nursing her baby. Later, in a jury trial, this sniper bragged that it was no accident, that he did it on orders and on purpose and would do it again. The whole family was targeted for elimination, and would have been wiped out except for the intervention of Army Special Forces Col. "Bo" Gritz, the most decorated officer of the Vietnam war, and former head of Army Special Forces in Latin America (Col. Gritz is himself an "Identity" person). Weaver was to be murdered partly because of his Christian beliefs (see *The Idaho Statesman*, 5-9-93 issue, article headlined "Weaver's trial offers a glimpse of his Christian Identity beliefs").

David Koresh of Waco was another "Christian Identity" or "British-Israel" person, as was Gordon Kahl, also murdered by the government.

WHEN IS A "JEW" NOT A "JEW"?

Alfred M. Lilienthal, graduate of Cornell University and Columbia Law School, former member of the Department of State, an accredited United Nations Correspondent, and publisher of *Middle East Perspective* newsletter, is considered an expert on Jewish and Arab relations. He is himself a Jew. Here is what he said in his book, *The Zionist Connection II*, speaking of Arthur Koestler and the Khazars and "Jews" who are not Jews:

"The Koestler thesis, however startling, is in no wise a new one. The genetic Khazar derivation of most Jews—only the Sephardic may be accounted Hebrews by blood—has been long if not widely known. Dunlap at Columbia, Bury in England, and Poliak at Tel Aviv University have researched this 'cruellest of jokes' and won research acceptance over the past half-century. It remained for Koestler to popularize Khazars as the thirteen [sic] tribe—'lost' only to the memory of most Jews, especially Zionist Jews. Naturally, the *Times* review of the Koestler thesis by Fitzroy Maclean was squeezed into two unobtrusive columns on page 4 of its Sunday book section:

"*What Price Israel?*", published twenty-three years before the Koestler work, pointed out that the lineal ancestors of Eastern and Western European Jewry were these 8th-century Khazar converts, and noted how this was being kept a dark secret because it tended to vitiate the principal prop of the Zionist claim to Israel: 'For all that anthropologists know, Hitler's ancestry might go back to one of the ten Lost Tribes of Israel; while Weizmann might be only a descendant of Khazar converts to Judaism who were in no anthropological respect related to Palestine.' The home to which Weizmann, Silver, Ben-Gurion and so many other Ashkenazim Zionists have long yearned to return has most likely never been theirs. 'Here's a paradox, a paradox, a most ingenious paradox': in anthropological fact, many Christians may have much more Hebrew-Israelite blood in their veins than most of their Jewish neighbors."

He then quotes Volume IV of the *Jewish Encyclopedia*, 1952 edition, article "Chazars (Khazars)", as further proof of the Khazar

Calvin Burgin

404 Gate Tree Lane

Austin, TX 78745

fax: (512) 452-4770

e-mail: wrldline@texas.net

“paradox”. Then he says:

“Despite his legal weaseling about the Zionist claim to Palestine, a furious Zionist onslaught was directed against Koestler for exposing Israel’s Achilles’ heel and giving prominence to another upsetting point: If the majority of Jews surviving the Hitler holocaust are of Caucasian rather than Semitic origin, the ‘the term “anti-Semitism” would become totally void of meaning, based on a misapprehension shared both by the killers and their victims.’ And without the hue and cry, ‘anti-Semitism’, pray what happens to the Zionist movement?”

These quotes are from page 761 and 762 of the 1982 edition. This is a prominent Jew speaking, a man considered by Jews to be an expert on Jews and the Middle East situation—he published a regular newsletter on the subject. HE SAYS that Hitler may have been an Israelite, that Weizmann, Silver, Ben-Gurion and many other prominent Zionists are not even Jews, and that “many Christians may have more Hebrew-Israelite blood in their veins than most of their Jewish neighbors”!

On page 764, he says:

“Who can say for sure that many Christian readers of this book might not in fact have a better claim, which they do not choose to exercise, to go back ‘home’ to Palestine than Hannah Semer, Menachem Begin, or Golda Meir? Queen Victoria herself belonged to an Israelite society that traced the ancestry of its membership back to the lost tribes of Israel.”

I have a copy of Queen Victoria’s genealogy.

The famous statesman Henry Morgenthau, Sr., said:

“Zionism is the most stupendous fallacy in Jewish history. It is wrong in principle and impossible of realization; it is unsound in its economics, fantastical in its politics and sterile in its spiritual ideals. I speak as a Jew” (*All In a Lifetime*, New York: Doubleday, Page & Co., 1921/1922, p. 385).

Benjamin Freedman was Henry Morgenthau’s personal secretary. Freedman was founder of the Christian Anti-Defamation League, founded in 1950. Freedman supported British-Israelites and we will have more about him later.

Hitler an Israelite? Menachim Begin and other top leaders in Palestine not even Jews? This sounds like the ultimate in “anti-Semitism”, yet it is being said by top Jews themselves! Do you understand what is going on?

WHY IS OUR OWN GOVERNMENT SO VIOLENTLY AGAINST THIS CHRISTIAN DOCTRINE CALLED “IDENTITY” OR “ANGLO-ISRAELISM” OR “BRITISH-ISRAELISM” ?

Here is what the 14th (1932) Edition of the *Encyclopedia Britannica* had to say, p. 944, article “Anglo-Israelite Theory”:

“Anglo-Israelite Theory, the contention, historically and etymologically unsound, that the English-speaking peoples are the descendants of the ‘ten tribes’ of Israel, deported by Sargon of Assyria on the fall of Samaria in 721 BC. The theory, STILL HELD BY OVER 2,000,000 PEOPLE, materially assisted the resettlement of Jews in England in the 17th century. Richard Brothers (1757-1824), the ‘Nephew of the Almighty’, may be regarded as its first modern

apostle” (emphasis mine).

This subject item is censored out of more modern encyclopedias.

Please note that this “unsound” belief was held by over two million people! As you will see later in this document, the actual number who held this belief was much more than two million and the *Britannica* was purposely down-playing its importance, but still, two million people is a lot of people, more than the membership of many churches and more than the population at that time of some states.

Let’s consider the above. What century is this? This is the Twentieth Century, right? The Twentieth Century covers the 1900s, 19th century was the 1800s, 18th century was the 1700’s, and 17th century was the 1600s. Now notice the *Britannica* article above. According to the *Britannica*, this theory “materially assisted” the immigration of Jews into England in the 17th century—that is, the 1600s. After all, if this theory is true, the Jews could (and did) claim to be a brother race to the British. Now notice the very next sentence says that Richard Brothers, who lived in the late 1700s and early 1800s, was the “first modern apostle” of this belief. Please note that the idea did NOT originate with Brothers, and a hundred years before him it was a belief held by enough of the population that it was used to influence governments.

Funk & Wagnall’s *Universal Standard Encyclopedia*, 1957, under ANGLO-ISRAELITE THEORY (p. 272), says this:

“The theory that Anglo-Saxon peoples are descended from the ten lost tribes (q.v.) of Israel which were exiled by Sargon, King of Assyria, in 721 BC. The first writer to claim Hebrew ancestry for the English-speaking peoples was probably the British naval officer Richard Brothers [not true, as we’ve seen above]. The American *United Israel World-Union* (incorporated in 1945) holds that the entire Anglo-Saxon-Celtic and kindred peoples constitute the tribes of Israel thus far considered lost, and that the Jews embrace two tribes, Judah and Benjamin, with part of the tribe of Levi.”

Many modern encyclopedias do not even mention this subject at all, in spite of the fact that there are probably more Anglo-Israelite believers now than in past years.

The *Encyclopedia of American Religions*, p. 446, under the heading British Israelism, says:

“One of the **most popular** quests of nineteenth-century *Bible* students was the discovery of the present-day descendants of the ten lost tribes of Israel—the ten tribes carried away into captivity by Shalmaneser, the king of Assyria in 721 BC (*II Kings 17*).... Scotsman John Wilson, who in 1840 published his theories in *Our Israelitish Origins*, is generally looked upon as the founder of the British Israelites.... Wilson was by no means the first to make the British-Israelite identification. As early as 1649, John Sadler (b. 1615) speculated on the idea in his *Rights to the Kingdom* and seemed to have advised Oliver Cromwell on readmitting the Jews to England. In the eighteenth century, Dr. Abade of Amsterdam, a Protestant theologian, is reported to have said: ‘Unless the ten tribes have flown into the air, or have been plunged into the center of the Earth, they must be sought for in the north and west, and in the British Isles.’ The real originator of the idea, however, was Canadian Richard Brothers (b. 1757).... Brothers’ ideas caught on with some influential men such as Orientalist Nathaniel Brassey Halhed, Quaker psychic William Bryan, and Scottish lawyer John

Finleyson. The defeat of Napoleon was the marked confirmation of their ideas.”

The *Encyclopedia Americana*, Vol. 17, 1952, p. 632 under the article “Lost Ten Tribes, The” says:

“...The theory that the Anglo-Saxons were the descendants of the Ten Tribes had many propagators, and the Anglo-Israelite theory, as it is called, produced a **large literature**.... Numerous authors propagated the doctrine that the British races are descendants of the lost 10 tribes. (See Anglo-Israelite Theory). Consult Streator, M. L., ‘The Anglo-Alliance in Prophecy, or the Promises to the Fathers’ (2 vols., New Haven, Conn., 1900). The relation of the lost 10 tribes to the ‘white’ Indians of North America, reputed descendants of Madoc (q.v.), the Welsh prince who with his followers, according to tradition, emigrated to America in 1170, has also been a source of fruitful discussion, for which consult Henshaw, H. W., ‘Popular Fallacies respecting the Indians’ (in *American Anthropology* n.s. Vol. VII, pp. 104-113, 1905); Mooney, J. (in *American Anthropology* Vol. IV, pp. 393-394, 1891); Mallery, G., ‘Israelite and Indian: A Parallel in Places of Culture’ (in ‘Proceedings’ of American Association for the Advancement of Science, Vol. XXXVIII, pp. 287-331, 1889); The *Book of Mormon* (q.v.) (1830) is typical of a recurrent phase of the theory.”

Webster’s New Biographical Dictionary (p. 640) says of the above-mentioned Madoc:

“Madog ab Owain Gwyn-edd fl. 1170. Welsh prince. May not have existed; according to Richard Hakluyt’s *Voyages* (1582) and David Powel’s *Historia of Cambria* (1584), sailed away in ten ships and discovered America (c. 1170); subject of Southey’s poem *Madoc*.”

Although *Webster’s* says Madoc (Madog) “may not have existed”, the fact is, when the first Pilgrims came to this country they found Indians speaking Welsh (or Hebrew, Old Norse, etc., which were all, at one time, the same language). For proof, see, for instance, the three-volume series called *The Viking And The Red Man, The Old Norse Origin of the Algonquin Language* by Reider T. Sherwin, Bronxville, NY, 1944. These books list over 25 Indian tribes speaking “Old Norse” [Hebrew] (tribes such as Chippewa, Cheyenne, Ottawa, Miami, Illinois, Cree, Blackfoot, Mahicans, etc.) and lists a vocabulary of over 8,000 Indian words and their MATCHING Norse equivalent. The Indian word for “Jew,” for instance, was “Jew,” also “Jew foolk” (p.39)!

Encyclopedia Britannica, p. 259 (1967), says:

“BROTHERS, RICHARD (1757-1824), religious fanatic, was born in Newfoundland on Christmas day, 1757, and educated at Woolwich. He was a naval officer, and retired on half pay in 1789. In 1791, he renounced his half pay for conscientious reasons, and fell into considerable straits. In 1793 he declared himself the apostle of a new religion “the nephew of the Almighty, and prince of the Hebrews, appointed to lead them to the land of Canaan”. At the end of 1794 he began to print his interpretations of prophecy, his first book being *A Revealed Knowledge of the Prophecies and Times*. For prophesying the death of the king and the end of the monarchy, he was arrested in 1795 and confined as a criminal lunatic. His case was brought before parliament by Nathaniel Halhed, the Orientalist, and he was removed to a private asylum in Islington. There he wrote prophetic pamphlets which gained him many believers, among them William Sharp, the

engraver, who afterward deserted him for Joanna Southcott. He died in London on Jan. 25, 1824, in the house of John Finlayson, who had secured his release. He is generally regarded as the founder of the modern Anglo-Israelite movement.”

The *Webster's New Biographical Dictionary* (1983) says:

“Brothers, Richard 1757-1824. British religious leader, b. Newfoundland. Naval officer; discharged on half pay (1783). Self-announced apostle of new religion, claiming crown of England as descendant of David and ‘nephew of the Almighty’ (1793); developed theory of British Israel; committed to Newgate (1795), later to a lunatic asylum (till 1806).”

At that time, the government locked the Identity preacher in the insane asylum. Nowadays, our government shoots, gases, or burns the man and his wife and children to death (Randy Weaver, David Koresh, Gordon Kahl, etc.).

HOW MUCH HISTORY IS THERE OF ‘IDENTITY’ DURING THE MIDDLE AGES?

There is little history of Anglo-Israelism during the Middle Ages, because they were among those the Catholic Church was burning at the stake and dismembering on the rack. In the records, they are the ones the “authorities” were trying to totally destroy, and were often called “Judaizers”, “heretics”, etc.

In the 1400s and 1500s, there were groups such as the Waldensians and Cathari that had some belief of an Israelite background, as is evident from their keeping of a seventh day Sabbath, and some observed the “Jewish” Passover on the 14th of Abib instead of Easter. Even Martin Luther advocated a seventh-day Sabbath. *Luther's Works*, XXXV, p. 330 said: “The Sabbath was before the Law of Moses came, and has existed from the beginning of the world. Especially have the devout, who have preserved the true faith, met together and called upon God on this day.” Some records say Luther observed a seventh-day Sabbath, but his followers would not accept it. His original thesis advocated a seventh-day Sabbath according to some records. The point is, any who advocate a seventh-day Sabbath, and perhaps Passover instead of Easter Sunday, will be more *Old Testament* oriented than others and are likely to know more about Israelite history.

HOW WELL KNOWN WAS THIS DOCTRINE AMONG AMERICA'S EARLY SETTLERS?

Most modern history books do not reveal the fact that people like Roger Williams, founder of Rhode Island, and William Penn, founder of Pennsylvania, were among those who believed that Israelites came to America before Columbus and that some British Americans and some Indians were Israelites. James Adair, who lived with the Indians for forty years then wrote *The History of the American Indians* in 1775, found Jewish (Israelite) parallels to virtually every Indian custom and ceremony. Many Indian words were the same as ancient Hebrew (and Welsh, as the old Welsh language was Hebrew). Algon Quin, for instance, is from the Old Irish/Welsh for “Old Ones” or “Noble Family”. The early British settlers were astonished to find that many of the Indians spoke Hebrew (or Welsh, which was the

same thing). The Reverend Thaddeus M. Harris wrote a book in 1805 linking Indians with ancient Hebrews. Hubert Howe Bancroft (Page 19, Vol. II of *Native Races*) mentions an Indian chief who said his tribe taught the children no other language but the Welsh until they were eleven years old.

Historians tell that when the Spanish came to the New World, they destroyed all the Indian writings they could get their hands on. What, exactly, was in those Indian writings that so upset the Catholic Spanish? The Spanish, themselves, said that the Indians were teaching doctrines of the devil, such as that they were Israelites or that they came out of Egypt with the Israelites, and they had religions with many incredible parallels with the Jewish and Catholic religions, such as circumcision, Feast of Tabernacles, the cross, the virgin mother, etc. There were HUNDREDS of parallels, far too many to be coincidence. The explanation was that these were Satanic counterfeits of the “true” religion, and these mainline religious powers felt they should do God a favor and destroy all evidence of these “works of the devil”. These same powers, the real Satanic powers, are still killing people in the name of God.

One of the very few Indian writings to survive was translated by Delia Goetz. It is called *The Annals of the Cakchiquels,—Lords of Totonicapan* published by the University of Oklahoma Press, 1953, and says:

“These, then, were the three nations of the Quiches, and they came from where the Sun rises, descendants of Israel, of the same language and the same customs.... When they arrived at the edge of the sea, Balam-qitze [note this is exactly the same as the Biblical word for prophet “Balam”] touched it with his staff and at once a path opened, which then closed up again, for thus the great God wished it to be done, because they were the sons of Abraham and Jacob. So it was that those three nations [the mixed multitude of *Exodus 12:38*] passed through, and with them thirteen others called Vukamag [meaning 13 tribes of Israel, Joseph (Ephraim/Manasseh) counting as two]. We have written that which by tradition our ancestors told us, who came from the other part of the sea, who came from Civan-Tulan, bordering on Babylonia” (p. 170).

There have been archaeological and historical discoveries proving the fact that the Vikings and Norsemen and other tribes had considerable contact with the American continent, before Columbus. These include the Paraiba Inscription, the Vinland Map, the Kensington Stela, the Spirit Pond Runestone, the Bat Creek Inscription, and others.

These were at first all declared fake, but later evidence proved them to be real. The evidence is thoroughly described by Cyrus Gordon in *Riddles In History*, copyright 1974 by Crown Publishers, New York. Cyrus Gordon was a famous expert on codes and ancient languages. For instance, he wrote the grammar for ancient Ugarit, and he worked for the military breaking codes in World War II.

The Paraiba Inscription was found in Brazil in 1872. It was written in 534 B.C. In English it says:

“We are sons of Canaan from Sidon, from the city where a merchant (prince) has been made king. He dispatched us to this distant island, a land of mountains. We sacrificed a youth to the celestial gods and goddesses in the nineteenth year of Hiram, our King. Abra! We sailed from Ezion-geber into the Red Sea and voyaged with ten ships.

We were at sea together for two years around Africa. Then we got separated by the hand of Baal and we were no longer with our companions. So we have come here, twelve men and three women, into one island, unpopulated because ten died. Abra! May the celestial gods and goddesses favor us.”

Note that this inscription concerns Hiram, the purported founder of the Masons, the temple builder for King David and King Solomon! “...And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.” (*I Kings 9:11-28*).

Solomon reigned in the 10th century B.C. and the *Bible* tells of his ships going to the gold mines of Ophir, a three-year round trip. In 1571 A.D. Arias Montanus published a map showing the area of what is now California to be part of Ophir.

The Spanish destroyed most of the Indian writings, but not all. The Spanish writer Montesinos translated some old Inca records and interviewed Inca historians and said the Incas said they were descended from Ophir! For more information, read Pedro Sarmiento de Gamboa's *History of the Incas*, or the two books of Sir Clements Markham called *The Incas of Peru* and *History of the Incas*.

Lost Cities of the Incas by Hiram Bingham (1948) said (p. 36, Atheneum paperback) that Fernando Montesinos, an ecclesiastical lawyer, went to Peru in 1629 as secretary to a viceroy, the Count of Chincon. The Count's wife was cured of malaria by an Inca medicine made from bark. The bark we now call “chincona” and the medicine was quinine.

ARE INDIANS ISRAELITES?

Montesinos wrote a history of the Incas called *Memorias Antiguas Historiales del Peru*. This was written soon after the “conquest”. Bingham said Montesino's history was “spoiled by the introduction in which, as might be expected of an orthodox ecclesiastic, he contended that Peru was peopled under the leadership of Ophir, the great-grandson of Noah! Notwithstanding his clerical prejudices his work appears to be of great value.” Of course Bingham is the biased one. If Montesinos were to dream up such a story, why, out of all the names in the *Bible*, did he pick such an improbable name as Ophir? Montesinos was reporting what the PERUVIANS said.

On page 37, Bingham says that the 61st king was Huaman Tacco, and “in his day there were bad omens, comets and earthquakes”. Actually, Huaman Tacco was the 64th king, per my other evidence. A major invasion occurred (during his reign) from the Southeast, from people migrating because of the comet(s) and earthquakes. This was the beginning of what the archaeologists call the “Florescent Era”.

Edward King, Viscount Kingsboro, wrote *Antiquities of Mexico*, 9 volumes, London, 1831-1848. In it he said that American Indians were with the Lost Tribes of Israel.

The book *The Incas of Peru* by Markham gives a list of the kings of Peru from Cush to the Spanish invasion. It gives over 100 names. By studying the lengths of reign, we find that the dynasty began with Cush in 2254 BC (which corresponds with when Noah divided the people

and the Tower of Babel was destroyed). The first 18 names are of the Pirua Dynasty, no doubt the source of the name “Peru”.

The 39th ruler in the list (Capac Raymi Amauta) ruled for about 10 years, starting in 1000 B.C. He was the one who met the ships of Odin I and Solomon. This was probably the source of the belief that the various Indians had that a great white god would come and bless them in the future. Because they were expecting this god, they welcomed the Spanish when they first appeared.

The 52nd ruler in the list ruled for 30 years beginning in 710 B.C. During his reign, he added 5 days to the calendar year.

The 93rd leader in the list ruled from 538-565 A.D. He was the last of the Pre-Inca rulers. At this time they were invaded and taken over by the Incas, who ruled from then on until the last king in the list “Tupac Amaru” who ruled for 3 years from 1569-1572 A.D.

In the July/August 1991 issue of *Archaeology* magazine is an article called “Cruising the Maya Coast”. It tells of a cruise tour of various Mayan sites in Yucatan. On page 60, it tells of the guides at one site called Tulum, and says: “One guide, who was invited aboard to prep us on Tulum, astonished everyone by claiming the Maya were descended from the lost tribes of Israel, the proof of which he claimed to have found in correspondences between the writings of the Maya and the ancient Egyptians. Manny Kramer, a passenger and professor of Mesoamerican archaeology at Beaver College and the University of Arts in Philadelphia, took issue with the guide, noting that there was no scientific support for such a theory and the Maya were descended from Ice Age hunter-gatherers who had crossed the Bering Strait about 15,000 years ago and whose descendants had settled Yucatan a few millennia later.”

The Vinland Map, now in the Yale University Library, was written in Europe about 1440 A.D. It was copied from older documents. It shows part of America and has a note on it written about Eric Gnipson, who was at one time known as Quetzalcoatl by the Indians. The note says:

“By God’s will, after a long voyage from the island of Greenland to the south toward the farthest remaining parts of the western ocean sea, sailing to the south amid ice, Bjarni and Leif Erikson as companions discovered a new land, most fertile and even bearing vines, which island they named Vinland. Henricus [the Latin name of Erick Gnipson], the legate of the Apostolic See and bishop of Greenland and the neighboring regions, arrived in this really spacious and most opulent land [America] in the last year of our most Holy Father Paschal [1117-1118] in the name of God Almighty. He remained a long time, summer and winter. Later he returned toward Greenland northeastward and then in the most humble obedience to the will of his superiors proceeded [back to Europe?].”

Scholars in recent years have learned that many or most writers from ancient times until perhaps the mid-nineteenth century used codes to code the author’s name into the document. Documents discovered before this knowledge was learned by modern scholars, and which have the codes in them, thus could not be forgeries. The complete explanation is too complicated to be described in this document, but it is covered fully in Gordon’s book.

The Kensington Stela was erected in 1362, 130

years before Columbus “discovered” America. Actually, history records that Columbus went to Iceland and obtained a map of the New World, in 1477. The Stela was discovered in Minnesota in 1898. It says:

“8 Goths and 22 Norsemen on (a) journey of exploration from Vinland over (the) west. We had (pitched) camp by 2 boat slips, one day’s travel north of this stone. We were (out) and fished one day. After we came home (we) found 10 men red with blood and dead. Ave Virgo Maria! Save (us) from evil! (We) have 10 men by the sea to look after our ship(s) 14 days travel from this island. Year 1362.”

The Spirit Pond runestones were found in Maine. They say “Henricus’s expedition to Vinland was celebrated on 6 October 1123.”

The Bat Creek Inscription is written in Hebrew using a script common about 100 A.D. It was dug up in a professional excavation of the Smithsonian Institution, in the late 1880s in Loudon County, eastern Tennessee. There can be no doubt about its authenticity, so it is merely ignored. When the report was published it was pictured upside down. It says in Hebrew “a comet for Judea” and appears to be part of a longer inscription.

A runic horn found in Winnetka, Illinois, contains the date 1329.

An old Icelandic geography, quoted in *Insulae Britannicae*, by Arthur William Whatmore, 1913, now published by Kennikat Press, says: “To the south of inhabited Greenland are wild and desert tracts of ice-covered mountains; then comes the land of the Skraellings; beyond this Markland, and then Vinland the Good. Next to this, and somewhat behind it, lies Albania — i.e., Hvitrarnaland—whither vessels formerly sailed from Ireland. It was there that several Irishmen and Icelanders recognized Ari, the son of Mar, and Katla of Reykjanes, whom there had been no tidings of for a long time, and whom the natives of the country had made their chief.” Note that he said that ships from Ireland went to America before the Norsemen. In fact, Hvitrarnaland is Norwegian for “White Man’s Land” (see p. 48, *Insulae Britannicae*).

The Icelandic book quoted above says Ari (Marsson) was from Ireland and was ship-wrecked in White Man’s Land. While there, he was converted and baptized by Christians who were already living there. The book says that Lief Erickson named part of Canada Helluland, and that it was formerly know as Great Ireland. And there is reason to believe that the name America came from Markland or Amark-land or Amarka-land.

America was *not* originally the land of the Mongolians who came here from Russia via Alaska, as is generally taught. There were many peoples who came from many sources, including from what we now call Japan, China, Indonesia, Ireland, Wales, Greece, Africa, Egypt, etc.—all BEFORE COLUMBUS. And there is documentation (and artifacts) proving that some groups now known as “Indians” were ISRAELITES—they spoke Hebrew!

MORE ON EARLY CONTACTS

For more proof of the extent of the contact between the Norsemen and America, see the book *Runic Records of the Norsemen in America* by O. G. Landsverk. He gives further proof that the Runic writings mentioned above are not fakes, and even gives proof of Norse presence in Oklahoma in

1012 A.D. Other Runic writings have been found in the Ohio River Basin and in the Dakotas.

An excellent source of much more information on this subject is the Landsverk Foundation, Rushford, Minnesota.

The pineapple is native to tropical America and was unknown to Europe before the time of Columbus, or so we are taught. Yet Rawlinson, speaking of carvings on monuments discovered in ancient Sumer (*Ancient Monarchies*, vol. i., p. 578) says: “The representation on the monuments is so exact that I can scarcely doubt the pineapple being intended.”

Tobacco was unknown until the Whites made contact with the Indians, we are told. “Great numbers of pipes have been found in the raths and tumuli of Ireland, which, there is every reason to believe, were placed there by men of the Prehistoric Period....now in the collection of the Royal Irish Academy” (p. 64, *Atlantis*, by Ignatius Donnelly, 1985).

Runic inscriptions have been found in the Dakotas. What can we learn about the Dakota Indians?

“...in the legends of the Iowas Indians, who were a branch of the Dakotas, or Sioux Indians, and relatives of the Mandans (according to Major James W. Lynd), ‘all the tribes of Indians were formerly one, and all dwelt together on an island, or at least across a large water toward the east or sunrise....’ (Donnelly, p. 114).

Mandan— could this be Man of Dan? Donnelly, p. 115, lists examples of the connection between the Mandan language and the Welsh. I will list some examples in this order: first, the English word, then the Mandan word, then the Welsh word. Note how closely the Mandan and the Welsh are related (these are only a few samples from many):

- I, Me, Mi
You, Ne, Chwi
He, E, A
She, Ea, E
It, Ount, Hwylt
We, Noo, Ni
They, Eonah, Hona
No, Megosh, Nagoes
Head, Pan, Pen
The Great Spirit, Maho Peneta, Mawr
Penaethir

He then lists examples of the Dakota language:

- Pound, Pau
Went, Winta
Town, Tonwe
Who, Tuwe
Weapon, Wipe
I, Mish
Cane, Can
Pock, Poka
Tight, Dight
Work, Wocau
Shabby, Shabya
Shackle, Shka

The Chiapenec, a branch of the Mayas, claimed to be the first settlers, and that they came from the east. Here is a comparison of English, Chiapenec, and Hebrew, in that order:

- Son, Been, Ben
Daughter, Batz, Bath
Father, Abagh, Abba

King, Molo, Maloc
 Adam, Abagh, Abah
 Afflicted, Chanam, Chanan
 God, Elab, Elab
 September, Tsiquin, Tischiri
 More, Chic, Chi
 Rich, Chabin, Chabic
 Son of Seth, Enot, Enos
 To give, Votan, Votan

According to Lynd, the Dakotas or Sioux were of the same race as the Mandan (*MS. History of the Dakotas*, Library of Historical Society of Minnesota).

Donnelly, p. 185, said the Mandans preserved an image of the Ark, many whose skin was almost white, with hazel, grey or blue eyes, and many different shades of color of hair. Lewis and Clarke, the early American explorers, said they were half white.

I remember reading a book over twenty years ago that said the Mandans were Israelites, but I no longer have the book or remember its title.

When the Israelites were taken captive by Assyria, they were planted in a location later called Armenia. Ptolemy's *Geography of Asia Minor*, lists these cities: Chol, Colua, Zuivana, Cholima, Zalissa. Compare this with Short's *North Americans of Antiquity* which lists these Central American cities: Chol-ula, Colua-can, Zuivan, Colima, and Xalisco.

"Dr. Merritt deems the axe or chisel heads dug up at Chiriqui, Central America, 'almost identical in form as well as material with specimens found in Suffolk County, England.'" (Donnelly, p. 178). Same page, "The rock-carvings of Chiriqui are pronounced by Mr. Seemann to have a striking resemblance to the ancient incised characters found on the rocks of Northumberland, England."

"Some stones have recently been discovered in Hierro and Las Palmas (Canary Islands), bearing sculptured symbols similar to those found on the Shores of Lake Superior; and this has led M. Bertholet, the historiographer of the Canary Islands, to conclude that the first inhabitants of the Canaries and those of the great West were one in race" (Benjamin, *The Atlantic Islands*, p. 130).

A god-hero of the Welsh was called Hu the Mighty. The Quiches had a god-hero called Hunapu (Hu the Mighty). They also had gods called Balam-Quitze, Balam-Agab, and Iqui-Balam.

William Penn said of the Indians of Pennsylvania, in his letter of August, 1683: "The natives...are generally tall, straight, well-built, and of singular proportion; they tread strong and clever, and mostly walk with a lofty chin.... Their eye is little and black, not unlike a straight-looking Jew.... I have seen among them as comely European-like faces of both sexes as on your side of the sea; and truly an Italian complexion hath not much more of the white, and the noses of several of them have as much of the Roman.... For their original, I am ready to believe them to be of the Jewish race—I mean of the stock of the ten tribes—and that for the following reasons: ...I find them to be of the like countenance, and their children of so lively a resemblance that a man would think himself in Duke's Place or Berry Street in London when he seeth them. But this is not all: they agree in rites, they reckon by moons, they offer their first-fruits, they have a kind of feast of tabernacles, they are said to lay their altars upon twelve stones, their mourning a year, customs of women, with many other things that do not now occur."

Donnelly, pp. 204-206 tells of a great serpent mound in Adams County, Ohio, and a great serpent mound in Scotland: "This mound corresponds almost entirely with one 700 feet long in America...."

Humboldt, *Cosmos*, vol. ii., p. 238: "When the Northmen first landed in Iceland (A.D. 875), although the country was uninhabited, they found there IRISH books, mass-bells, and other objects which had been left behind by earlier visitors, called Papar; these papae (fathers) were the clerici of Dicuil. If, then, as we may suppose from the testimony here referred to, these objects belonged to Irish monks (papar), who had come from the Faroe Islands, why should they have been termed in the native sagas 'West men' (Vestmen), 'who had come over the sea from WESTWARD (kommer til vestan um haf)?"

Speaking of the ancient Central American calendar: "...The fact of the intercalation (by the Mexicans) of thirteen days every cycle—that is, the use of a year of three hundred and sixty-five days and a quarter—is a proof that it was borrowed from the Egyptians, or that they had a common origin" (*Antiquities of America*, pp. 52, 53).

And need I mention the fact of the matches between Central American and Egyptian Pyramids?

The Mound Builder Indians came from the South up the Mississippi and its tributaries. There is no evidence they reached New England or the Atlantic. In Ohio there are more than ten thousand tumuli, and from one thousand to fifteen hundred enclosures. Their mounds were not cones but were four-sided pyramids.

The Abbe Brasseur de Bourbourg, in a note to his translation of the *Popol Vuh*, said: "There is an abundance of legends and traditions concerning the passage of the Irish into America, and the habitual communication with that continent many centuries before the time of Columbus....the Irish had been accustomed to communicate with a transatlantic world."

"This fact," says Baldwin, "seems to have been preserved in the records of the Vatican."

Also see William Goodwin's *The Ruins of Great Ireland in New England*, Meador, Boston, 1946.

Dr. George Carter, Distinguished Professor of Geography at Texas A. & M. University: "...it has become clear that Monge and Landsverk have a method of analysis that is self-proving. The implications for American prehistory are enormous and we clearly will have to reassess a great deal of our data."

The Irish annals tells of St. Brendan of Clonfert voyaging to a land of the West in A.D. 545. "He proceeded along the coast of Mayo, inquiring as he went for traditions of the Western continent. St. Brendan's Hill still bears his name; and from the bay at the foot of this lofty eminence he sailed for the 'Far West'. Directing his course toward the southwest, with a few faithful companions, in a well-provisioned bark, he came, after some rough and dangerous navigation, to calm seas, where, without aid of oar or sail, he was borne along for many weeks." It tells about them stopping somewhere and taking aboard some grapefruit (which, as you know, only grow in the tropics). There are eleven Latin MSS. of this story in the Bibliotheque Imperiale at Paris and all were written before Columbus (Donnelly, p. 420).

Mercator, relying on ancient sources, made a map of Antarctica, yet Antarctica was not

"discovered" until 250 years later. Charles H. Hapgood, *Maps of the Ancient Sea Kings*, E. P. Dutton, 1966, shows that some of the oldest maps in existence are more accurate than later maps. A map claimed to be the one Columbus used was displayed at the Colombian Exposition in Chicago in 1893. Hapgood has tried to locate the map, and feels that the Spanish government has the map but revealing it would reflect unfavorably on Columbus, their hero.

Other early Americans that taught about American/Israelite "identity", as best they knew it, include Ralph Wedgewood who wrote *Book of Remembrance* in 1813, and John Wilson who wrote *Our Israelitist Origin* in 1840. Rev. F. E. Pitts of Nashville, Tenn., identified the U.S. with Israel in 1855 and wrote several pamphlets. In 1857, he spoke on the subject to the U. S. Congress. Edward Hine wrote *Lost Israel Found* and *Forty-Seven Identifications of the British Nation with the Lost Ten Tribes of Israel* in the 1870s, distributing over 250,000 of the latter book (it sold over 100,000 copies in the first year alone—Rawson p. 405). G. W. Greenwood published an Identity magazine in New York called *Heir of the World*. Another late 19th-century Identity preacher was Rev. W. H. Poole of Detroit. A. Aldersmith published *The Ten Tribes* in London in 1889. One of the most influential writers was Professor Charles A. L. Totten of Yale University, who published several excellent books on Identity in the 1880s and 1890s and who said that the Biblical Tarshish was Britain.

I am sure you have heard of the astronomer Galileo. I am also sure you were never taught the following FACT: The father of Galileo wrote *Dialogia della Musica* in 1581 which says, talking about the harp symbol which is still on modern Irish coins, "that the inhabitants of that island have practiced on it for many centuries, and had it as a particular badge of their kingdom, using it on edifices, coins, and sculpture, alleging, as the cause of it, that they are descended from the Royal Prophet David."

The ritual of the State Church of England, the Anglican Church, is "so worded that it appears at first sight to be, not the ritual of a Church, but the ritual of the people of Israel," specifically the Venite, Te Deum, Magnificat, Cantate, Nunc Dimittis. The Prayer Book refers to their forefathers Abraham and Isaac, and to the people of Israel.

The *Balfour Declaration* made by Lord Balfour of Britain was the approval that allowed the modern nation of Israel in Palestine to come into existence. The Jews, who now mostly claim that there is no truth to the British Israel concept, at that time claimed that the British Israel doctrine was true and that they were brothers to the British and appealed for the British to support them in moving to England and later in reclaiming Palestine. These Zionist Khazar Mongols claim to be Jews and claim that the British and Americans are their brothers, when it suits them, and then reject the doctrine when it conflicts with their lusts for world power (see *Rev. 2:9; 3:9*).

Editorial Policy

Opinions of the *CONTACT* contributors are their own and do not necessarily reflect those of the *CONTACT* staff or management.

WHO WERE SOME OF THE MORE RECENT TEACHERS OF IDENTITY?

In more recent times, William Cameron, publisher of the *Dearborn Independent* newspaper in Michigan, teamed with Henry Ford and published a series of articles called “The International Jew”, which exposed the Zionist conspiracy for world power and exposed their hatred of the Identity doctrine. Cameron teamed with Howard B. Rand in 1928 and established the Anglo-Saxon Federation. Rand set up Destiny Publishers and began publishing much Identity literature. Destiny Publishers is still in existence and their catalog may be obtained by writing Destiny Publishers, PO Box 177, Merrimac, Mass. 01860.

One of the most influential books published by Destiny was *Judah’s Scepter and Joseph’s Birthright*, by J. H. Allen, originally written in 1902. This book influenced many Identity preachers, including Herbert W. Armstrong who established the Radio Church of God (later called the Worldwide Church of God) and who started publishing *The Plain Truth* magazine. Hundreds of thousands of people were taught about their Israelite identity by Herbert Armstrong. In 1942 he published *The United States and The British Commonwealth in Prophecy* which, in its various editions, was responsible for hundred of thousands of people accepting the Identity doctrine. The Worldwide Church of God shipped out over 15 million copies of this book (this figure comes from former high-ranking Worldwide Church of God minister Raymond McNair, now with the Global Church of God, in a sermon taped 08/28/93 called “America and Britain in Prophecy”).

Herbert, in my opinion, developed a major problem with vanity and claimed that he was God’s modern Apostle and that Identity was a doctrine revealed directly to him from God, when in fact large portions of his book *The United States and the British Commonwealth in Prophecy* were copied nearly word for word from J. H. Allen’s book *Judah’s Scepter and Joseph’s Birthright*. Because of this, he could not teach the historical proofs of Identity without revealing that his claim to direct inspiration from God was false. Later, when his people learned that Herbert had misled them, many of them, since they had no grounding in the proofs of Identity, rejected the whole doctrine as one of Herbert’s lies. As a result, the present Worldwide Church of God has rejected Identity as a doctrine and the church has in fact been taken over by the very Zionist forces that Herbert originally taught against.

In the process of the disintegration of the Worldwide Church of God, many offshoot groups were formed. Those that still accept the identity doctrine, to the best of my knowledge, include Herbert’s son Garner Ted Armstrong’s church The Church of God International, the Global Church of God and Rod Meredith (Herbert’s former minister Raymond McNair, considered an expert in Identity doctrine, has moved over to Rod Meredith’s church). Another is the Philadelphia Church of God (Gerald Flurry) of Edmond, Oklahoma, and Triumph Prophetic Ministries, Altadena, CA, and several smaller offshoots, all claiming to be the “true church”.

Other Identity teachers of the 1930s and 1940s included Joseph Jeffers, William Pelley, Gerald L. K. Smith (who became an aide to Governor Huey Long), Otis B. Read, Robert B. Record,

Alexander Schiffner, William Kullgren, Dr. J. A. Lovell, Dr. William Blessing, A. K. Ackley, Theodore Fitch and Henry Ford, yes, THE Henry Ford.

The famous pilot Charles “Lucky” Lindberg was a believer in Identity, as was Army Colonel William P. Gale (former aide-de-camp to General Douglas MacArthur). More recent teachers of Identity include Dr. Wesley A. Swift (bodyguard to Gerald L. K. Smith), Pastor Sheldon Emry of America’s Promise, Jacinto Capt, archaeologist Raymond Capt (M.A., A.I.A., F.S.A. Scot), Bertrand L. Comparet (Calif. lawyer), Pastor Pete Peters, the Mormon (Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints) Church, Stephen E. Jones of God’s Kingdom Ministries of Batesville, Ark., Kingdom Identity Ministries of Harrison, Ark., Dr. J. Franklin Snook of Lord’s Covenant Church, and, believe it or not, David Koresh of Waco. The media that “covered” the Waco massacre were very careful to hide the fact that David Koresh was an Identity Christian that observed a Seventh-day Sabbath and observed the Holy Days. The Branch Davidians were the very first church listed in the *Directory of Seventh Day Sabbath Keeping Organizations* (title from memory). His knowledge of Identity was perhaps not very deep. It is hard to learn the facts as the government and media have gone to great lengths to hide or distort the truth, but why do you think he hung a sheet out the window during the siege with a large star of David on it? A Branch Davidian survivor was interviewed on a San Antonio talk show and mentioned Koresh’s British-Israel belief. I have a CD recording of Koresh, called **Voice of Fire**, which include him singing a couple of songs, and has a talk he gave on the *Book of Daniel*. It has a Star of David on it.

Identity is one of the “secrets” taught in advanced Masonry. About a third of all U. S. Presidents were known to be Masons, including Washington, Truman, Ford and others of our history. Many well known writers have written of the Anglo-Saxon/Israelite connection, including Sir Walter Scott, Henry Wadsworth Longfellow, and Charles Dickens.

Many of the Pilgrims and early settlers of this country referred to themselves as Israelites, the children of Abraham, the “chosen people”; and the Isaacs, the Jacobs, Jeremiahs and Samuels are all over the place. Ask yourself, at that point in time, of all the people in the world, why were only the British and Americans using these Israelite names? Some will say, oh, that’s only because they got the names from the *Bible*. OK, so why did only the Anglo-Saxon people, of all the people in the world, have the Israelite *Bible*? You can reason around the truth, but if you care to check the facts, in spite of a tremendous amount of effort to hide or destroy the truth, the proof is still available that most of us are the direct descendants of some of those Biblical peoples.

The Masons say they trace back to Hiram, the builder of the Temple of Solomon. They actually trace back to Hiram of Tyre, who helped develop Tyre into the trading capital of the ancient world, using Babylonian secret arrangements, usury, slavery, etc., techniques. King David made a treaty with Hiram. *2 Sam. 5:11*: “And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, **and masons**: and he built David an house.”

“...and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together. And king Solomon raised a levy out of all

Israel....” (*I Kings 5:12*).

“...then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee. And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him not.... And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.” (*I Kings 9:11-28*).

The Anglo-Israel (Identity) belief did not begin with Richard Brothers, as some reference books say. It can be traced all through history, based on existing documents, right back to the original Ten Tribes. King James VI of Scotland who became the King James I of England when they were united (1566-1625) claimed that he was “King over Israel” and he issued a gold coin inscribed in Latin “I will make of them one nation”, a direct quote from *Ezekiel 37:22* concerning the end-time uniting of the until-then separate nations of Israel and Judah.

The Anglo Saxon King Alfred the Great in the ninth century wrote laws copied from Israel and said we should be kind to strangers, because we should remember that at one time “we” were strangers in Egypt.

The book *Early Voyagers to the Americas* says, p. 134: “One of the most popular theories credited American antiquities to the ‘Lost Tribes of Israel’.” If this modern writer is correct that this was a POPULAR theory, then how come it is not mentioned in modern history classes? Did you ever hear of it in your American History class?

The Jewish writer Immanuel Velikovsky, who panicked modern uniformitarian evolutionists with his re-writes of history called *Worlds In Collision*, *Ages In Chaos*, etc., wrote an article called “The Search For the Lost Ten Tribes” which was published in *Kronos Magazine*. This article says that the Hebrew name for the River Volga is Gozan, which is one of the areas to which the Lost Tribes were transferred (see *II Kings 17:6, 18:11, I Chron. 5:26*). He correctly traced the Ten Tribes into the area North of the Caucasus Mountains in Europe along the Volga and the River Don. The Caspian Sea is named from the Hebrew word *caspi* which means “of silver”. The town Rostov on the Don is the Hebrew word “rostov”, which means “the good harbor”. The Don, of course, is nothing but a variant spelling of the name of the Tribe of Dan (old Hebrew wrote only DN, the vowels were supplied later). Velikovsky said, “In the mountainous region of western Georgia, adjacent to the Colchian coast, live the so-called Georgian, or Mountain Jews. They claim to be of the Ten Tribes of Israel [he does not distinguish between Israelites and Jews and confuses them together], their ancestors having been exiled there upon the destruction of the kingdom of Israel by the Assyrians. Ben-Zvi (the second president of the modern state of Israel) tells of these people and their claims” (*Kronos magazine*, VII #4, p. 46).

Wesley Swift had a large tape ministry. He died in 1970 at age 55, and in 1971 the New Christian Crusade Church of James Warner began duplicating his tapes. Warner’s related group The Sons of Liberty have a marvelous catalog of Swift’s and many others’ materials (P. O. Box 214, Metairie, LA 70004).

Gerald L. K. Smith was a powerful speaker, and with Wesley Swift spoke even to the United Nations and members of Congress. He is famous

for having built the 7-story high statue of “Christ of the Ozarks” in Eureka Springs, Arkansas. He published an article called “Hidden Truth, Unrevealed Secrets Involving the National and International Crisis” written about 1973 by a Jew converted to Christianity named Benjamin Freedman, mentioned above as the secretary to Henry Morgenthau. Freedman also wrote “Facts Are Facts” and other material showing that most of the modern people calling themselves Jews are in fact Khazars and are not Jews at all. The prize-winning author Arthur Koestler, also a Jew, wrote proof of this in his book *The Thirteenth Tribe*, in which he also said that modern Zionist “Jews” claiming that those who are against them are “anti-Semitic” are in fact not even themselves Jews.

The book *Eccentric Lives and Peculiar Notions* by John Michell, dated 1984, said:

“Deeply rooted in the culture of the British people is the mystical notion that they are the true Israelites, the spiritual heirs or even the blood descendants of the ten tribes made captive by the Assyrians and dispersed from the Holy Land in the eighth century BC.... Those who have fallen under its spell include not only cranks and eccentrics, so called, but most respectable figures among English statesmen, nobles and royalty.”

He gives as examples Mr. Edward Hine (1825-1891) “who discovered the lost tribes of Israel in the British Isles” and the seventh Earl of Shaftesbury (1801-1885). “The origins of that tradition have been traced into prehistoric times, most eloquently by the historian of Atlantis, Lewis Spence....” (p. 163). Michell has written several histories about Joseph of Arimathea and Christ’s mother Mary being in Britain, and about King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table, all of whom were descended from the Biblical Joseph of Arimathea.

On p. 164, Michell says:

“But the identification of the British as the true Israelites has not always been taken metaphorically.... The most radical of the Puritans, who were exiled for unruly or fanatical conduct, made their headquarters in Amsterdam; and the English Israelites there met the other branch of their nation, the Jews of Iberia [Spain] fleeing the Inquisition.”

Among those Spanish Jews who fled to Amsterdam were the ancestors of Franklin D. Roosevelt. These Roosevelts later moved to New Amsterdam (New York City) in the New World, where they became wealthy in such trades as the owning and financing of slave ships (John & Jacob Roosevelt owned the slave-ship *Expedition*, for instance). Can you see why they might not want these truths taught in history class?

Michell also tells of Iolo Morganwg, one of the last of the Welsh bards, who was “a vigorous supporter of that theory” [British-Israelism] (p.125). On page 128 Michell says “...the stones of the *gorsedd* ring, representing the twelve tribes of Israel and the Ark of the Tabernacle, are retained to this day in the national *eisteddfod* ceremony.”

WHO IS BEHIND THE SUPPRESSION AND CENSORSHIP OF BRITISH-ISRAELISM—CHRISTIANITY IDENTITY?

The first issue of the *Encyclopedia Britannica* was issued in 1768, in Scotland. You remember the *Britannica*, it is that encyclopedia with what

appears to be an opium poppy (they claim it’s just a thistle) design on the front cover! As time passed and it grew, it became a marvelous reference work until the 11th Edition, issued in 1910-11 by the Cambridge University Press, which was the best of all. Some researchers will pay lots of money for an 11th Edition. The 12th and 13th Editions were just the 11th Edition supplemented. At that time there were many articles favorable to Christianity and articles containing history that were later considered to be “politically incorrect” and were censored out. The encyclopedia was bought by Sears, Roebuck in 1920, then sold to the publisher’s brother-in-law in 1923 and bought back by Sears in 1928 which then issued the 14th Edition. One of the ideals of the 14th Edition, stated in the preface, was “to promote international understanding”. This reveals that it was no longer a simple repository of fact but was to become a propaganda tool.

In 1932 the vice-president of Sears became the publisher. Sears was owned by Julius Rosenwald. In 1941, General Robert E. Wood, chairman of the Board of Directors of Sears, Roebuck, & Co., donated the encyclopedia to the University of Chicago, which had a vice-president named William Benton. Benton managed to acquire the encyclopedia from the University and he owned *Britannica* until he died in 1973. To give you an idea of who/what Benton was, consider this: He formed the famous advertising firm Benton & Bowles with Chester Bowles (Bowles became an officer/trustee of the Rockefeller Foundation and an Under Secretary of State). Dan Smoot in his book *The Invisible Government* said that The Committee for Economic Development was the major propaganda arm of the Council on Foreign Relations. It was founded by Paul Hoffman, at one time President of the Ford Foundation. Benton was a co-founder of the CED with Hoffman. Benton was a member of the Council on Foreign Relations. In 1950 the pro-communist National Conference of Christians and Jews founded World Brotherhood at UNESCO and Benton was one of the founding officers. The World Brotherhood issued working papers in 1958 that were reprinted in the November 21, 1958 issue of *The New York Times*, which said: “We must recognize that the communist countries are here to stay and cannot be wished away by propaganda. All is not bad in communist countries. Western nations could learn from communist experiments. We should study ways to make changes in both systems—communist and Western—in order to bring them nearer together. We should try to eliminate the stereotype attitudes about, and suspicion of, communism. We must assume that the communist side is not worse than, but merely different from, our side.”

Benton’s co-officials in World Brotherhood were the well-known communists/socialists Ralph Bunche, Marquis Childs (founding member of the Americans for Democratic Action), Harlan Cleveland, Norman Cousins (founding member and boss of the United World Federalists, of which Ronald Reagan became a supporter, and official of Sane Nuclear Policy, Inc., which was identified by the Senate Internal Affairs Subcommittee as a communist front organization), Ernest Gross (a boss of the pro-communist American Association for the United Nations and officer/trustee of the Carnegie Endowment For International Peace), Paul Hoffman, and Adlai Stevenson. The records show that Benton supported communist causes and he probably was one of our nation’s many secret

communists.

Benton was a consultant to Nelson Rockefeller and a supporter and admirer of Anna Rosenberg. Rosenberg was a former publisher of an openly communist newspaper who was chosen by President FDR as head of a Manpower Commission to begin the racial integration of the military, and later was an assistant secretary of defense (first woman to ever hold that job). She was a close friend and adviser to Benton (see *The Lives of William Benton*, by Sidney Hyman, p. 137) and she became Mrs. Paul Hoffman (Paul was the first President of the Ford Foundation). Page 235 of Hyman’s book says Rosenberg was an “intimate friend and advisor” to Franklin and Eleanor Roosevelt. FDR was a card-carrying member of the Communist Party, and used to show off his card to his friends, and no doubt Rosenberg was one of his controllers. This was told to me personally by FDR’s private nurse, and was also published in a report of the House Un-American Activities Committee, which report even included the fact that Roosevelt liked to show off his communist membership card! Rosenberg became an original board member of Britannica Films. In addition to her government pay, she was paid \$24,000 a year by Rockefeller and Britannica (split half and half) (p. 308, Hyman).

General Robert Wood helped build the Panama Canal and was a colonel in the Rainbow Division in France in WW I. He became a brigadier general then retired and worked for Montgomery Ward for 5 years, then went to work for Sears, Roebuck & Co. where he became president, then chairman of the board, originally working for owner Julius Rosenwald (died 1932. *Webster’s* says Rosenwald was “Creator of Julius Rosenwald Fund for the ‘well-being of mankind’”. Did much to aid Negro education in the South and to alleviate Jewish distress in the Near East.” I’ll bet!).

Wood did not want Sears in the encyclopedia business and Benton talked him into donating it to the University of Chicago. Benton then managed to take control of it from the University.

In 1940, the 24-year-old son of the first vice-president of the Quaker Oats Company, a Yale student named R. Douglas Stuart, founded a group to try to keep the United States out of the war, called the America First Committee. He obtained support from Senator Burton Wheeler, General Wood, Henry Ford (who donated \$300,000), meat-packer Jay Hormel, Col. Robert McCormick of the *Chicago Tribune*, Captain Eddie Rickenbacker, Joseph Patterson of the New York *Daily News*, former President Herbert Hoover, Kathryn Lewis (who became a member of the National Committee of the America First Committee and was daughter of labor leader John L. Lewis) and many others. Stuart went to Chester Bowles of Benton & Bowles and the ultra-liberals Benton and Lessing Rosenwald. There were some disagreements about having such liberals involved, and Benton’s mother wrote him a letter chewing him out for abandoning his principles. It now appears Benton, Bowles, and Rosenwald were working under cover to secretly sabotage America First.

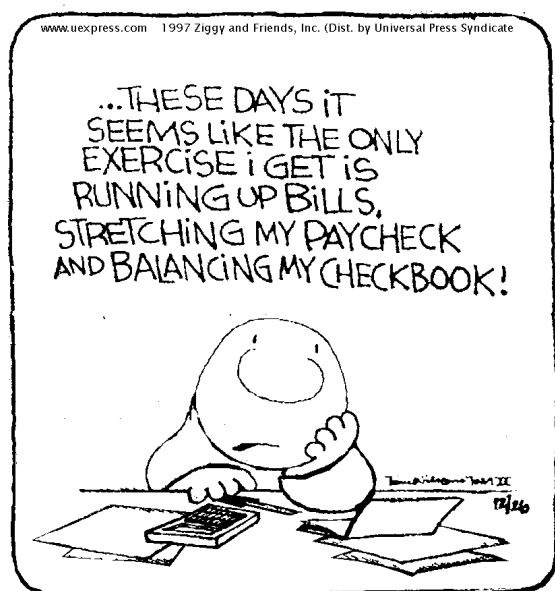
General Wood became the National Chairman of the America First Committee, General Hanford MacNider, a former National Commander of the American Legion, was America First’s Vice-Chairman, and Charles Lindberg became their main spokesman. The communists were working to get the US *into* the war, so a Jew kidnapped Lindberg’s baby and set up a German by the name of Bruno Hauptmann, to try to turn Americans

against the Germans. The man responsible for the coverup of the murder of the Lindberg baby and the framing of Hauptmann was the head of the New Jersey State Police who was named Herbert Norman Schwarzkopf. He was rewarded by being eventually promoted to major general in the United States Army. His son became the "Stormin' Norman" hero of George Bush's Iraqi invasion, although I fail to see how one can become a hero by fighting someone who refuses to fight back. Stormin' Norman's biography by Jack Anderson even mentions the fact that there was doubt that Hauptmann was actually guilty of the Lindberg baby kidnapping and that Schwarzkopf was involved.

Henry Ford, father of the automobile, bought a newspaper and issued his first issue of *The Dearborn Independent* on January 11, 1919. He later began publishing a series of articles called "The International Jew; The World's Problem". These articles documented a Jewish Zionist conspiracy to set up a world dictatorship with them in charge, using a political front called communism and a religious/racial front called Zionism, a plan which was based on a summary of the *Talmud* called *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*. As you can guess, this stirred up a real hornet's nest and the other media called Ford a racist, Nazi, and said the *Protocols* were forgeries. At the present time, most of the *Protocols* have been implemented and the media daily promotes the *Protocols*' goal of a Zionist New World Order, so you decide for yourself whether you think the *Protocols* might have been forgeries or not.

After about seven years of publishing about the Jews, those Jews finally defeated Ford and made him stop publishing. They eventually took control of Ford through the Ford Foundation (Paul Hoffman was their first President, remember) and turned it into one of the main tools of the Zionists. Ford had a public relations counsel (and editor of *The Dearborn Independent*) named William J. Cameron who refused to knuckle under, and in 1928 set up a group called the Anglo-Saxon Federation. Howard B. Rand, who I believe was also an employee of Ford, became the secretary of the Anglo-Saxon Federation. They published a magazine called *Destiny* which taught about Israel's identity. This group later became known as Destiny Publishers and is still one of the main sources of materials on Identity. They published *Judah's Scepter and Joseph's Birthright*, a standard among Identity and the book that converted Herbert W. Armstrong and many others.

ZIGGY / By Tom Wilson



WHO ARE SOME OF THE OTHER IDENTITY GROUPS?

Mary Baker Eddy, founder of Christian Science, was an "Identity" teacher, originally. At some point, the Christian Science Church was taken over by the "enemy", and the *Christian Science Monitor* is now a major tool of the CIA and the Zionists (see *Tragedy and Hope* by Carroll Quigley, p. 953). Eddy wrote a poem on May 15th, 1898:

THE UNITED STATES TO GREAT BRITAIN

List, brother! angels whisper
To Judah's sceptred race;
Thou of the self-same spirit,
Allied by nations' grace,

Wouldst cheer the hosts of heaven;
For Anglo-Israel, lo!
Is marching under orders;
His hand averts the blow.

Brave Britain, blest America!
Unite your battle-plan;
Victorious, all who live it—
The love for God and man.

This poem was published in *The Glorious Destiny of the Lost Ten Tribes, or The Future of the English-speaking Races as Revealed in the Scriptures*, by the Crystal Press., Ltd., 91, Regent Street, W. 1, London. It is also in *Life Understood* by F. L. Rawson, Crystal Press, 1920, p. 357.

Rawson's 1920 book, p. 361, speaking of the Anglo-Israelite "theory," says "no open-minded student of science can have the slightest doubt about it" then in a footnote says "Mrs. Eddy has recognised what she speaks of as 'half-hidden Israelitish history'." He references *Science and Health*, p. 351, line 1. Also pp. 226, line 29; 309, line 21; and 562, line 17. The *Church Manual of the First Church of Christ, Scientist*, "Historical Sketch", Boston, p. 17, says "Christian Science, as taught and demonstrated by our Master, casts out error, heals the sick, and **restores the lost Israel** [emphasis mine], for 'the stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner'." THE CHRISTIAN SCIENCE CHURCH WAS ORIGINALLY A BRITISH-ISRAEL "CHRISTIAN IDENTITY" CHURCH. Identity people are not going to like the association with Christian Scientists, Nazis, etc., but my purpose is to find and disseminate THE TRUTH.

The British *Daily Chronicle* of April 3rd, 1911, said:

"The descent of the British Royal House from David the Psalmist is strongly held by one school of genealogists, as it was also by Queen Victoria. In 1869 an Anglican clergyman, the Rev. F. R. Glover, M.A., addressed to her Majesty the result of his researches on the subject. So pleased was the Queen that she commanded his attendance at Windsor, and telling him that the descent was part of the inner history of her house, she showed him the Royal pedigree, with David as its root. The subject is complex, but on the surface, simple. As Guelphs, our Royal Family trace descent from Roger d'Este, the Saracen hero, who, though a Mohammedan, was nevertheless, through Saladin the Nazarene, descended from the Hebrew Royal

House of David."

We sing hymns and make prayers to the "God of our fathers," without ever thinking about what we are saying. Those Fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, are considered to be OUR fathers!

The History of Ireland by Raphael Hollinshed, printed in 1547, states: "whilst the Israelites served in Egypt" Gathelus, a great lord in Grecia, after building Coruna, went to Ireland, "which was after him called Gathelus, and Scotia after his wife" (whose name came from a source common to the source of the word "Scotts").

The name of the Israelite churches was most often the Church of God. In 1835, a minister by the name of William Miller began teaching that Christ would return in 1844. The people believing in the soon coming "advent" of Christ became known as "adventists". The year 1844 came and went and Christ did not appear. James White began publishing *The Messenger* at Rochester, New York. His church was known as the Church of God. His wife was Ellen G. White, who became influential as a result of many "visions". On October 1, 1860, her group broke away from the Church of God group and began to call themselves "Seventh-day Adventists" (they say the Church of God people broke away from them. However you want to look at it, the fact is the Church of God groups go back into antiquity, while the Seventh Day Adventists name officially began in 1860). *The Messenger's* name was changed to *Advent Review and Sabbath Herald* and later *Review and Herald*, and James White was Editor. This became the official organ of the Seventh-Day Adventist Church. The Church of God people named their publication *The Remnant of Israel* in Battle Creek, Michigan, in 1861. This publication and Church advocated a seventh-day Sabbath, observed Passover instead of Easter, and their members had various degrees of belief in Anglo-Israel identity, as is obvious from the name of the publication.

Among the Battle Creek seventh-day Sabbath keepers was William Kellogg of the Battle Creek corn flakes fame. He was a proponent of Natural Hygiene and was totally against things such as the heavily processed artificial foods now promoted by the Kellogg company.

The Remnant of Israel was later renamed *The Sabbath Advocate* and then the *Bible Advocate*, which is the present name as the magazine is still being published. The church was moved from Battle Creek, Michigan to Marion, Iowa, and then to Stanberry, Missouri. In 1931 some people split off and decided to move the world headquarters to Jerusalem, which occurred under Elder A. N. Dugger in 1932. In Jerusalem, with the assistance of Elder Henry Cohen, a Hebrew Christian, thousands of publications were issued in the Hebrew language. They eventually set up the Israel Bible Correspondence School and issued the monthly *Mount Zion Reporter* and the *Jerusalem Messenger*.

One group of the church reorganized in Salem, West Virginia. Herbert W. Armstrong joined the Stanberry church. He was ordained a minister by the Stanberry group in 1931 (his 1967 *Autobiography* mentions this, but it is censored out of the 1986 edition, issued immediately after his death) and began a radio program in Eugene, Oregon, on January 7, 1934. He later published the booklet *The United States and The British Commonwealth In Prophecy* which eventually was distributed to over 15 million people. Although McNair is an expert on British-Israel information

(he lived in Britain and researched the subject in the British Museum and libraries), he still teaches (see same tape mentioned earlier) the ridiculous idea that Herbert Armstrong originated the Christian Identity doctrine!

In 1861, a Church of God Elder named R. V. Lyon wrote a pamphlet called *The Scattering and Restoration of Israel* which explained about the end-time reunion of the “lost” Ten Tribes of Israel with the tribe of Judah at the return of Christ.

In 1919, Merritt Dickinson wrote a series of articles in the *Bible Advocate* called “The Final Gathering of the Children of Israel”. He stated that Ephraim was England and America was Manasseh (other Church of God ministers such as Frank Walker of Meridian, Idaho, say that the U.S. is Ephraim, that is, the U. S. is (was) mostly the descendants of Ephraim). Merritt was at one time a neighbor of Ellen G. White and married one of White’s workers. In 1912, Merritt had a discussion with A. N. Dugger in which Dugger admitted Anglo-Israelism was correct but said that “you can’t get anywhere with the people while preaching that.”

Other members of the Church of God, before Herbert Armstrong joined, mentioned as teaching Identity were R. K. Walker, Frank Walker, S. S. Davison, and Roy Davison (see p. 251, *A History of the Seventh Day Church of God* by Richard Nichols).

In the March 14, 1938 issue of the *Bible Advocate*, Roy Davison wrote an article in which he stated: “The subject of ‘Anglo Israel’ and kindred thoughts in regard to the twelve tribes is quite well advanced in these last days. However it is not a new thought with the Church of God, for amongst our people it has held a prominent part in the message for many years.” Other ministers

teaching Identity in the Church of God at that time were Frank Walker, R. K. Walker, J. W. Rich, Ted Flo, Claude Ellis and the Palmers of Idaho.

Ezra Stiles, the President of Yale University, in 1783, wrote *God’s American Israel*, which said, “May we not see that we are the object which the Holy Ghost had in view four thousand years ago when He inspired the venerable Patriarch with the vision respecting his posterity?”

Can you begin to see why the *Britannica* no longer even mentions the “Anglo-Israelite theory”? They now HATE this idea because it exposes some of their lies and do not want you to even know such a concept exists, even though it was well known prior to and during World War II. Martin Bormann, Hitler’s second in command, believed that the U.S. and Britain were the “lost tribes of Israel”, as did many other Nazis. This was mentioned in a book about Bormann, *The Bormann Brotherhood* by William Stevenson, Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Inc., New York, p. 98. Hitler himself believed this to some extent, but I have been unable to determine just how much he knew. Can you see why the Zionists KILL Identity people like David Koresh, Gordon Kahl, Randy Weaver’s wife, etc.? And anybody supporting “Identity” will be called a Nazi by the Zionists, as they call everybody who does not support them a Nazi.

The Zionists say that Identity is a racist belief. You can call it racist, call it Nazi, call it every evil, rotten, vile, emotional name you can think of, write it on a piece of paper and jump up and down on it, spit on it, tear it up, crown it with thorns, nail it to a tree, and when you finish, then ask yourself, “But is it true?”

For Blacks to explore their ancestry through things like the book *Roots* is considered acceptable, despite the fact that *Roots* was a hoax

plagiarized from a novel written by a White man, who sued Alex Haley and WON a judgment against Haley. Haley had to pay the REAL, WHITE AUTHOR of the NOVEL *Roots* money damages for his crime of plagiarism of a novel. Yet for Whites to explore their Anglo-Saxon Israelite roots is considered racism, and is called every vile name their enemies can think of.

If you expose the Zionist lies, you will be called anti-Semitic. Yet they cannot explain and DOCUMENT what is a Semite. Remember that Alfred M. Lilienthal, graduate of Cornell University and Columbia Law School, former member of the Department of State, an accredited United Nations Correspondent, and publisher of *Middle East Perspective* newsletter and himself a member of the modern Jewish community, said that Hitler probably had more right to be called Semitic than his so-called “Jewish” accusers!

And now for another “gotcha”! Just who is this “God of Israel”? Who was the God of Moses? Who was the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob? Is it the God of the Universe? And did Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob ever even really exist, or is this merely a very old con job? The fact is, the documents SAY that when Moses asked God what his name was, the God said “I am Asher.” The Israelites built a statue of this god, called a “golden calf” in King James’ rewrite, but called a “bull” in older documents, and it had horns! There are many statues and pictures of this god Asher. And nowadays Richard Hoagland is exposing that “Asher” was involved in the Apollo moon landings and in material related to the secret chambers in the Egyptian pyramids! What is it that “they” know that “they” do not want you to know? Let’s continue with this story of who are “they”.

[To be continued.]



Soltec: Thoughts To Reflect Upon In Times Of Challenge

1/29/98 SOLTEC

Good evening, my friend. It is I, Toniose Soltec, come in the Radiant One Light of Creator Source. Be at peace.

All is well. Thank you for hearing the call and responding. These are times of preparation. Be thankful for each day as there are indeed few left between now and such time as many ones of your world have a severe jolt to their reality—quite literally.

For those of you who are Internet literate, and thus can have regular access to the real-time earthquake and volcano information available on the net, you should be more than aware of the escalating build-up of pressures all around your planet. I would merely call your attention to several recent signs and clues, and especially to the satellite data concerning your sea surface temperatures. I would also remind you of the news your controlled media could not hold back

concerning the new underwater volcanic activity just off the coast of Vancouver, British Columbia. Do you think this unprecedented upsurge of activity is normal? Do you think the sleeping ones will care enough to open their eyes and prepare for what is imminent?

Be not concerned with the plight of another, for they have their lessons and you have yours. Trust in we of the Hosts for your guidance through these times of great change. Have faith in your heart that we of the Lighted realms of Creation do know what we are doing and that many a pothole along the way will be avoided if the advice and assistance offered is acted upon in a diligent and timely manner.

Many will there be who will sit too long upon the fence of indecision, only to realize too late that the brief window of opportunity in which to prepare has come and gone. Respect the choices of each individual and leave them to deal with the outcome of same. You cannot awaken one

who is not yet ready to be awakened. Move forward without them if need be, and go forth and fulfill that which you have come at this time to accomplish. Keep always the larger picture of the mission at hand foremost in your heart and let not the forthcoming distractions of the elite puppet-masters fool you.

Horror and fear are but a product of your imagination and are as much a perception as is a value. Do you fear for lack of a thing? Are you afraid of the horror of suffering? Many shall face these questions in a quite deliberate, in-your-face manner in the upcoming years upon your globe. Overwhelm and shock shall be the end result for most. Your only means of helping yourself to avoid the same affliction will be through keeping the proper mental perspective on the situation. Again, the only difference is in your perception of what is taking place.

If you believe yourself to be a victim, then surely you shall be a victim. If you believe that

there is great value to be garnered for having persisted through the upcoming experience and that you need the experiences in order to grow from within, then you will have a much greater ability to focus and overcome any challenge that you may be faced with.

Only with the proper mental preparation will you be able to keep your head clear, and thus function rationally in a time of complete confusion and severe emotional bombardment. There is no such thing as a complete loss or waste. All experience has value to the ones experiencing. You are taught to be dependent upon political, religious, and social (entertainers) leaders. Many will simply sit and await whatever instruction that comes and follow it blindly without a second thought. Is this what God gave you free will for? Do you question what is best for you? Or do you seek first the approval of others so as to actually be doing a thing that is of another's determination rather than your own?

Have you diligently prepared to the point that you are confident that you can go forth and make proper decisions without the need to first consult another? Have you strengthened your own inner connection to Higher Source to the point that you are confident that you are "hearing" correctly? Have you learned to listen to media bombardment in such a manner as to distill it into what is really being said—or do you just wait for the next *CONTACT* to come out and point it out for you?

We are not about telling you what to think or what to do! It is *your* challenge to navigate *your* individual path as *you* see fit. We shall and do offer assistance to those who ask, as it is God's promise to you that He will always be there for you if you but ask with the HEART. Empty words shouted from rooftops are seldom in alignment with the heart intent of a being.

Do you pray that God crush or punish your enemies? You are often, due to ignorance, your own worst enemy—so do you see that if God were to literally answer your prayers, He would have to crush or punish YOU?! Be thankful that He only responds to the soul's call for justice, and not to your limited perception of what you perceive to be right or wrong.

Many of you shall witness events that shall challenge your senses as to what is of TRUE value. You shall witness such things as ones committing murder over a scrap of rotting food. Why? Because so-called "sensible" men of so-called "reasonable" intelligence could not see the writing that is now—and has been for some time—on the wall. This is to say that their lust for material gain clouded their vision and mind to a point that they ignored the gentle nudges of their inner soul-guidance that would have helped them to see and prepare.

The primary goal of each experience should be that of inner growth. This is best accomplished through active participation and interaction with others who can perceive this same goal. Together you can help one another to keep the larger "picture" in mind so that you can see that this experience is for you to go through and grow from. There is NOTHING wrong about it! It is the end result of the choices that you have made, both in the current physical experience and prior to the current experience. Many of you have been preparing for these events, now, for OVER two thousand years! Many of you ones walked with the great teachers of the past and you are still in need of the challenges that will help you to perfect your understanding of the

Laws of Creation.

The mastery of energy flow dynamics is indeed a tedious process. Your thoughts are energy forms that are sent out and responded to and reflected back into your experience for you to examine in the form of consequences. This is the beauty and the perfection of the third-dimensional classroom.

There are no victims, for you each determine your own experiences. If you did not need the lessons, you simply would not be there at this time under these circumstances. There are infinite other possible scenarios that you could have chosen, yet from a greater perspective you have chosen this one. Be thankful for the opportunities that you now have for they are indeed unique and rare.

Horror, grief, trepidation and such need not be a part of your experience, and shall only serve to distract you from greater opportunity to grow. Yet, these are the challenges that you must face in order to generate a strong enough emotional desire to reach beyond your current level of perception and tap more fully the Infinite Source for new and creative soul-utions.

The emotional energy generated in the upcoming sequence shall eventually resonate within the survivors as a unifying bond that will result in a great sense of interconnectedness and recognition of the Oneness of all things. Only then shall the wars and fighting stop, and you will see a part of yourself in everything, everywhere.

These are truly wondrous times in which to be participating, and many of you wouldn't miss a minute of it for all the bliss in the known universe!

Keep in mind that you are infinite, creating beings who exist across a broad spectrum of dimensional planes. There are many levels of consciousness from which you project forth and the third-dimensional experience is "merely" the most seemingly solid in terms of mobility and focus. This is due to the compressive nature of the third dimension, and thus the perceptual awareness of time.

Many of your observations in the physical are a result of reflections of what is actually real (your thoughts). This gives you the equivalent of a massive bio-feedback device (environment) in which to practice and learn to create in a deliberate and responsible manner.

However, many believe that God micro-manages every part of your experience and that He punishes and rewards ones for the deeds that they do.

NO!

You simply "reap what you sow".

The harvest is a result of your thoughts. Your actions are secondary to the thoughts behind them.

Therefore, the only REAL thing in your third-dimensional experience is the thought energy or GOD-FORCE within. He created you. You were born from His desire. His thought (desire manifest) is you. Thus is the Infinite Sacred Circle that represents the Oneness of all things, everywhere, in ALL planes of experience.

These are the ideas to remember in times of great challenge. Learn to feel the connectedness that is within.

Know that you can ask at any time for Guidance. Expect the answers to come. Learn to recognize them when they present themselves to you.

Know that within each argument, disagreement, or confrontation lies yet another opportunity to grow, and that when you come to a better solution or method by which to handle these challenges, they will likewise alter (respond), for they are the reflections (manifestations) of YOUR thoughts in the first place.


Thus your environment is a product of your creation and you cannot be a victim, except through your own ignorance of the Laws of the Creation. And, again, this is why you are there in the physical environment—to learn to master, in a responsible manner, YOUR understanding and use of the Laws and Infinite Potential of Creation.

Remember the words of the great teacher Esu "Jesus" Immanuel:

"The highest command of the Law of The Creation is: Achieve the wisdom of knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation. The highest command of the Law of God is: You shall honor God as the ruler of the human races and follow His Laws, for He is the 'King of Wisdom'."

May the limitations of words in the physical not stand in your way of understanding the greater ideas represented herein. Go within and seek your own clarifications. Ask and I shall sit with you as you read.

I am Ceres Anthonious Soltec, sent by our Father (Creator Source) that His promise be fulfilled and that we ALL might grow from the challenges of these experiences.

In Light and service to you all, Salu. 



Presidential Cheating Heart

Middle East Dirty War, And An Islamic Gold Standard

1/28/98 #1 HATONN

RING AROUND THE ROSIE— THEY ALL FALL DOWN

Well, forget it, readers, for they won't ALL fall down—only the chosen players.

You must look at the Bigger Antichrist picture to get any idea of what is taking place at the level of the Presidency—note I did not say “to the President”—of the United States.

The ramifications of this mess are far, far reaching, for while you-the-people are being titillated over some child in the White House, you are missing the show.

The conspiracy (YES, CONSPIRACY) to destroy the presidency is basically structured through the Bush Boys because it IS NOW TIME TO TAKE CONTROL OF GOVERNMENT. It is also time to distract all of you from what is happening in the IMPORTANT PLACES around your globe.

It is KNOWN that there will be a major Holy War rising up in the VERY NEAR future. There is also, in that knowledge, already the warning that NEUTRON BOMBS *will be used* by the United States and Israel. Now, if you want to discuss weapons for “MASS KILLING”—you now know that both Israel and the United States have massive chemical and biological weapons, AND NEUTRON BOMBS YET. How is that for NOT meeting the requirements for destruction of such weapons?? But, Antichrist is on a roll and the point is, who is going to stop the avalanche of death and destruction?

We will leave both of those points above to bring in a third attention point: the destabilization and economic collapse of Indonesia and other points Asian.

Now let us turn to the real focus to STOP any Holy War, to back, and/or, on their own, start this Holy War. It will, of course, revolve around Islamic matters, Moslem/Muslim matters and, of course, OPEC.

But how? Well, while you don't notice anything taking place, there has been a powerful, and devastating to OPEC nations, controller apparatus at work to collapse oil prices. The levels of oil prices are the lowest seen since your 1970s. And again, why? Well, the collapse of the price for OPEC oil seems to come from the collapse of energy demands in Asia. This happens to coincide with OPEC's production quota increases in October of 1997.

A report issued on this event reads:

“The price fall, which has been accelerating since the 4th Quarter, has been fuelled by the

collapse of energy demand in Asia, linked in time to the taking effect in October 1997, of OPEC production quota increases. The consequences for the OPEC members are devastating. Key developing sector nations, which depend on oil revenues for budget allocations, such as Iran, Nigeria, or Venezuela, have been hit hard, while the already ravaged Indonesia has been delivered another severe blow. Iran has had to drastically alter its budget expenditures for the Iranian FY '98, which begins in March, because of the severe drop in oil revenues. On Jan. 26, the OPEC Monitoring Commission, consisting of Iran, Kuwait, and Nigeria, will hold a crisis session in Vienna, while Iran has urgently called for the convening of an OPEC summit to deal with the unprecedented crisis. If held, this would be the first OPEC summit since 1975.”

[H: OK, readers, follow on as you watch a world being shut down to bring total control into the hands of Antichrist. Everything is so connected, and in these events, so closely to oil (black gold), as to cause the world to collapse through that control. Back to the report:] “The oil crisis threatens to shorten the timetable building towards the **next Russian crisis of state finances**. Such a crisis is threatened in any case, during February-March, when the huge amounts of Russian T-bills floated in November-December at exorbitant interest rates, to ‘prevent’ an imminent crash; this time, a much larger volume must be refinanced, and at annual interest rates of 34%, compared to 18% at the beginning of last November. **[H: Ah, and the usury usurpers STRIKE AGAIN.]** The oil price collapse aggravates this, as tax revenues from Russian oil companies form the cornerstone of what remains in incoming state revenues. Russian oil, sold on the basis of the North Sea Brent crude price, now fetches under \$15 a barrel.”

We thank *Executive Alert Service* for these excerpts from January 27, 1998.

And, is it possible that some major countries are beginning to see the takeover taking-over? Well, Angola just expelled the Defence Systems Limited (DSL), from the country. So, who are they or what is that? “IT” (DSL) IS BRITAIN'S TOP-OF-THE-LINE “SECURITY” COMPANY THAT HAS BEEN CONTROLLED BY A MINIMUM OF 103 NON-ANGOLAN EMPLOYEES—TO PROTECT AND SECURE BRITAIN'S INTEREST IN OIL AND DIAMOND PRODUCTION.

And what does that have to do with anything? Well, CLINTON'S WHITE HOUSE WAS CLEARLY THE SPONSOR OF THE DSL'S EXPULSION FROM ANGOLA.

STILL THINK THERE IS NO CONNECTION TO WORLD NEW ORDER TAKEOVER—WITH A BLACKMAILABLE PRESIDENT IN CHARGE? Will it truly be war or is the evidence so structured, and collected in advance, to literally pull down the President? It doesn't look good either way, does it? But, the interference, I PROMISE YOU, will be stopped.

ON THE “STILL DREAMING” FRONT

What I am about to share with you is a very interesting, well written, and workable presentation regarding “Islamic Gold Standard”. But, with the corruption and collapse of oil markets—is there enough currency or money-flow to accomplish much of anything? Well, yes, if the people in point utilize their assets well. The point of Bush, et al., to capture the World's oil supply was not to break the bank at Monte Carlo—it was to control the wealth and you-the-people. If you can't pay for, or get, oil, you are helpless little flies caught in the fly-trap.

There are two major parts to the report I will offer but I want only to get to the part I will offer. Yet, to do honor and justice to the writer and carrier of the article, I will offer ALL of Part II, and if we have space available later, we can pick up Part I.

This is taken from: *The Final Call*, Jan. 20, 1998.

[QUOTING, Part II:]

PERSPECTIVES

TOWARD AN ISLAMIC GOLD STANDARD

by *Cedric Muhammad*, Guest Columnist

By forming an International Islamic Central Bank and issuing its own gold-backed currency notes, the Islamic world could establish the most stable money system on earth. But, would it be credible? Yes. The enormous mass of the Muslim nations—10,450,000 square miles, a one-billion-member population, the combined Gross National Product of all of the Muslim nations and the blessing of having much of the world's oil supply running beneath its feet—would give the Islamic gold-backed currency all the credibility it would need.

Most people outside of political and economic circles do not realize that since 1945 it has only been possible to purchase **oil with U.S. dollars**. **[H: Now, isn't that interesting? Not since**

1945!] This creates a guaranteed demand for dollars that no other currency in the world can claim. The fact that oil is *denominated* in dollars to purchase oil means that people will always need dollars if they want oil. This is one factor that makes the dollar so unique.

The oil-producing nations ask for dollars because the dollar is the strongest currency in the world, but nothing is stopping the oil-producing nations from asking for another currency in exchange for oil. **If the oil-producing nations with significant Muslim populations were to ask for their oil payments in the form of an Islamic currency, all the strength and purchasing power that the dollar gains from being the oil-producers' currency of choice would now switch to an Islamic gold-backed currency.**

Andrew Gause of SDL Inc., one of the most widely-known rare-coin dealers in America and author of "The Secret World of Money" told *The Final Call*, "An Islamic block could get together, possibly with the non-Muslim OPEC nations, regulate their flow of oil and only accept payment for oil in a commonly-issued currency. That would really be a power base, a power base that I don't think could be competed with."

But Mr. Gause stresses that the goal of an Islamic-issued currency is not to control oil; the goal is to establish a strong and stable currency that can be used to finance industry, technology, the building of hospitals, the promotion of entrepreneurial development and to establish high-quality educational systems. Oil wealth is only a foundation that derives from the fact that everyone in the world will have to use the Islamic currency in order to purchase oil.

"If you are the entity (International Islamic Central Bank) issuing this currency, you demand that oil be purchased through your currency; and while the rest of the world is seeking to get your currency notes in order to buy oil, you are using these notes yourself to buy other assets.

"Any asset you choose. The currency would instantly have value because the other countries will use it to buy oil," he said. Mr. Gause's point illustrates how the Islamic nations who are mostly known for exploiting natural resources could use their currency, as well as their wealth from oil, to become world leaders in every field known to man.

Economist Jude Wanniski of Polyconomics, Inc., believes that one industry where the Muslim world would immediately become a world leader would be the high-tech international finance industry. Describing the pivotal role that Muslim nations would obtain in this field, he said, "If it (the Islamic economic bloc) went on a gold standard and it had the only currency in the world that was guaranteed in gold, and the Islamic nations kept their currency values fixed in terms of gold, while the rest of the world's currencies were becoming less valuable in terms of gold, the (Islamic Economic bloc) would get more business in banking. Imagine Belgium is going to send butter to Brazil and Brazil is going to sent coffee to Belgium. The Brazilians and Belgians will be drawing their contracts up in the Islamic currency, so the banks in the Islamic community would get bigger and bigger and bigger and they would be able to get a percentage of the contract between the Belgians and the Brazilians as payment for serving as financial intermediaries.

"The reason that the Belgians and the Brazilians would be using the Islamic currency is because they would not have any risk; neither the

Belgians nor the Brazilians would be risking an inflation or a deflation. There would be an exact transfer of butter for coffee. Neither side would be blind-sided by a sudden change in the value of the currency. This is what the world has not had since 1971 (when America went off of the gold standard)," said Mr. Wanniski.

Realizing that Muslim nations could create wealth outside of using their natural resources, like oil, is critical because the Islamic nations' reliance on oil for wealth has been used against them, even to the point of blaming them for the oil shocks of the 1970s.

While it is widely believed that the oil-producing nations, Muslim and non-Muslim, caused the oil shock of 1974 by raising the price of oil by 400 percent over a three-year period, some believe that there was another cause for the dramatic rise in the price of oil, a cause that the media, economists and politicians have been slow to mention.

Mr. Wanniski and the Canadian economist Robert Mundell believe that the rise in oil prices was caused when the dollar's link to gold was ended in August of 1971 by Richard Nixon. They believe that when the dollar went off the gold standard there was no signal to guide monetary authorities and that these monetary authorities made errors that increased inflation, which spread throughout the world. In other words, in 1971 the Federal Reserve had already created an excess supply of dollars. Most of the excess supply of dollars was used to purchase gold, driving the price of gold upward, and then some of those dollars went toward driving the price of oil upward.

This was the case because the oil-producing nations saw the dollar being able to purchase less gold and, therefore, questioned why they should accept less-valuable dollars for their oil. They saw inflation becoming a threat to their wealth and wanted more dollars in payment for their oil. This was a natural reaction. This was no conspiracy on the part of the oil-producing nations designed to hurt Israel and America; it was good business.

Mr. Wanniski is not alone in his belief that the oil-producing nations were made a scapegoat for the dual mistake that America made by first creating an excess supply of dollars and by secondly severing the tie between the dollar and gold.

Colonel Fletcher Prouty, former Chief of Special Operations for the Joint Chiefs of Staff

and creative adviser to movie director Oliver Stone for the movie *JFK*, told *The Final Call* that he was present at a March 1973 meeting arranged by the White House at the offices of the National Defense Transportation Association for representatives of the largest petroleum-consuming organizations in the country—railroads, airlines, utilities and trucking firms. At this meeting a White House spokesman informed the group that a study had found that the world's petroleum supplies were running out and would be depleted by the year 2000.

They were told that the meeting had been called to alert the major consumers of petroleum that before the year was up, prices for petroleum would rise by 200 to 300 percent. Col. Prouty believes that the group was being prepared to accept the price increase that was coming, but that the real reason for the price increase was being covered up. Col. Prouty didn't have to wait long to see the price increase or the story that would be used to explain it to the public: "Then, as if right on schedule, an Arab-Israeli war broke out in late 1973. Before long it was announced that the Arabs had instituted an oil embargo and that available supplies of automobile gasoline would drop around the world, causing prices to go up."

The common theme in Mr. Wanniski's and Col. Prouty's explanation of the oil stocks is that the Arab or oil-producing nations were blamed for a price increase that was inevitable and caused by U.S. economic and foreign policy.

The lesson to be learned from this time period, as it relates to an Islamic gold-standard, is that any signs of economic solidarity coming from an Islamic economic bloc could be perceived by the U.S. government as anti-American and anti-Israel and could easily be portrayed in the media as such. These charges could easily be dismissed by emphasizing that the gold-standard benefits all who link into it because it provides a light to all who are trying to navigate in financial darkness and ambiguity. Then, nations such as Israel and America could trade with each other or another nation and eliminate the instability that would be associated with using their own currencies. They could denominate the transaction in Islamic currency because that currency has a stable value as a result of being on a gold standard.

As the 21st century approaches, if there is to be any real hope of making the next century a century of peace, then there can be no disruptions in the economic realm. The first step toward that can be taken with the establishment of a stable

Red Lentils & Adzuki Beans

Two of the tastiest, most “storable” foods are now available in bulk, 50 lbs. per bag. Prepare and cook them just like pinto beans. Wonderful soup extender and both make super salad/sandwich sprouts.

Adzuki Beans	50-lb. bag	*\$50.
Red Lentils	50-lb. bag	*\$30.

Order From *New Gaia*—Call 800-639-4242

* Plus UPS delivery charge

unit of account that the world can follow for guidance. The establishment of this stable unit of account can be accomplished by the re-emergence of a gold standard. This would eliminate the dangerous periods of inflation or deflation that destroy trillions of dollars and the debtor or creditor relationship.

It would be nice if America could lead the way in this direction, but as has been the case of late, when it comes to leadership, America is missing in action. Well, why don't one billion Muslims who have a spiritual and moral prohibition against inflation or deflationary cycles known as Riba al-Fadl, step to the forefront? Why not begin dialogue and strategic planning that adds the necessary economic component that will truly enable the 21st century to become the Century of Peace?

(Cedric Muhammad is a contributing editor to The Final Call. Part 1 of this article appeared in F.C. Vol 17 #11. Responses can be e-mailed to 1022.76337@compuserve.com).

[END OF QUOTING]

Ah, indeed, readers. There is a major problem with preaching to the U.S. citizenry, for the BLACK citizens, in general, ARE NOT ISLAMIC. They have been placed in a semi-coma with Jesus as the central focus. Well, Jesus is THE CORNERSTONE OF JEWISH CONTROL. This has been THE INTENDED TRAP TO DESTROY THE BLACK POPULATION AS WELFARE STOPS AND JOBLESSNESS INCREASES AND RIOTS GET UNDER WAY. THE "MASSES" WHO FEEL THEY HAVE BEEN WRONGED ARE GOING TO RIOT, TURN TO AN EMPTY RELIGION, AND THEY WILL BE WIPED OUT.

There is so much to learn, readers, and so little time to get it learned.

I want to offer you something else from that issue of *The Final Call* and I want you to study it well for within its words YOU WILL FIND TRUTH OF A LOT OF THINGS:

[QUOTING:]

MESSENGER OF THE
MESSIANIC
MILLENNIUM

by REV. JAMES BEVEL, Guest
Columnist

NEVER COMPROMISE
WITH EVIL

GOD is the generator, organizer and developer of the universe, and the DEVIL is a destructive, envious, violent, ignorant liar.

We are called to atone because we have given our time, energy and selves to destructive, envious, violent, ignorant liars and not the work of generating, organizing and developing our families, institutions, industries, businesses, banks, clinics, and schools.

We need not claim, blame,

charge or accuse; we need only to admit that we have not been the reflection of Allah (God), the generator, organizer and developer of the universe.

We have been and still are a reflector of the DEVIL's destructive, envious, violent, ignorant liars.

If we do not point out the wrong, acknowledge the wrong, and confess it first to Allah (God), we will remain stuck in the mode of serving the DEVIL until we die, and on into eternity.

By acknowledging the Messianic Messenger, we do not deny the authority of Christ. It is comprehending and obeying the authority of Christ that allows us to know the Messianic Messenger.

Christ told us to seek first Allah's (God's) Kingdom. But how were we to do it? Then someone came along and told us exactly how to do it. First, the person said, we must point out in ourselves that which we know to be wrong.

He didn't ask for an anniversary offering. He didn't ask us to bow down and worship him. He didn't ask us to leave our church and come join his mosque. He didn't ask us for 10 percent of our weekly earnings. He didn't ask us to stop being Christians or Jews and become Muslims. No, he simply asked us to first point out the wrong, and then take seven more steps to attain perfect harmony with Allah (God).

It is well for all to know why Min. Louis Farrakhan was chosen by Allah (God) to call mankind to atonement.

Min. Farrakhan will not and does not knowingly compromise with evil. Allah (God) cannot use a man who will compromise with evil to call mankind to righteousness. [H: And you

had better believe it!]

To get some insight into this issue, let us review two interviews given by former Congressman, Mayor and United Nations Ambassador, Reverend Andrew Young.

In an interview on *Frontline's* "The Pilgrimage of Jesse Jackson", Young has this to say: "**Jesse and I have, I think, almost identical commitments but different personalities... James Bevel (this author) on the other hand... was a borderline eccentric in the sense that Bevel just did not believe in compromise with anything that he thought to be evil.**" [H: There you have it—these other guys will COMPROMISE WITH ANYTHING OR ANYBODY TO CARRY THEIR OWN IDEAS.]

Andy Young is not attempting to put me down or throw a negative reflection on me by referring to me as a "borderline eccentric". He is revealing the moral crisis of the African American leadership and middle class.

This comes out even clearer when we read another interview in *Modern Maturity*, where he says, "The thing is, it's unrealistic to think of perfection in human beings. Or to require it.... In public life, all that ought to be required is that your weaknesses don't interfere with your responsibilities." [H: **Shades of attitudes regarding Clinton?**]

The interviewer further stated, "You objected to accounts of Dr. King's extramarital affairs. Why?" Mr. Young answered, "Because they were irrelevant."

It is this attitude and false reasoning in present-day African American leadership that disqualifies them to lead our people or this nation.

I pray that Andy Young and the rest of our people take heed and know that Allah (God) [also known as Aton] demands that we present our bodies as living sacrifices, holy and acceptable and that we have the grace and dignity to thank the minister for giving to us eight little steps to overcome compromising with evil. [H: **Whoa! Living SACRIFICES? This is grossly in error—TO SERVE GOD IN R I G H T E O U S N E S S ACCORDING TO HIS LAWS (WHICH ARE ONLY MORAL TRUTH) THERE IS NO!! SACRIFICE INVOLVED!—PERIOD.**]

When I discovered that Min. Farrakhan would not compromise with evil, I did not think he was a "borderline eccentric", I knew that he was a man of Allah (God).

The man of Allah (God) has given the order and the people of Allah (God) will obey.

[END OF QUOTING]

How many of you consider that to be within the laws of God that you must be a LIVING SACRIFICE? GOD IS CREATOR AND EVIL IS THE DESTROYER—WHICH WOULD BE THE ONE TO

Many, Many Thanks...

Many, many thanks for a task well done! Your efforts and those of the entire staff were and are midn-boggling, and deserve the attention and spiritual gratitude of the entire planet of so-called "civilized nations".

May that latest issue of "CONTACT" serve as an everlasting example of Creator God's Promise to all of the Truth of our circumstances, brought about over the ages of darkness teachings and slothfulness. If only freedom of choice were not to be a factor in our daily lives!!

Growing up within the less-than-obvious indoctrinations, but also harbouring the inner knowing that something was terribly wrong, it is so satisfying to read of the planning, brilliant as it is, that has brought us so far downwards in human qualities. Now the reapings of 'those plans' have left so many without the abilities that we were endowed with. As is so often the case with TRUTH, the initial pain and discomfort leave a mark not to be forgotten.

For all who love their Creator, and who have strived to find actual true knowledge, your efforts have made it all possible. Louise and I offer our deepest gratitude for your efforts. THAT WHICH IS must certainly be pleased with your part in HIS PLAN.

With Sincere Best Wishes

Ben & Louise

January 29, 1998

Ben *Louise*

GIVE PROTECTION IN JOURNEY OF LIVING? It is time you people sort these things and quickly so, for the short hand is on 11:59 and 30 seconds and the long hand is at 12:00! So be it.

Adonai.

(D: As I finished this writing my heart about stopped for, as always, I looked at the clock and oh my, it turned to 12:00. Sometimes it does take a two-by-four!!! I actually watched as the digital seconds counted from 11:59-30 to 12:00. My day won't be the same this day.)

1/29/98 #1 HATONN

MORE TANGLED WEBS

You are tired of hearing about personal matters, and you are tired of hearing about enemies and Zionists, and you want to hear about wondrous beauty and God and how you can make it to heaven and God without responsibility! Sorry, friends, beauty is in Truth and rests WITHIN. Oh, things of the world are beautiful and wondrous but they must be perceived by the eyes, ears and received by the inner being of self. Snow is beautiful, but if you are homeless and freezing in the snow, it is very difficult indeed to see the beauty of it.

I am always in amazement at how many readers want me to stop talking about Truth and offer LIES to “make us feel better”. I can promise you that if the train smashes you but does not quite kill you—you will be angry indeed that I told you not that the train was upon you! THE TRAIN IS UPON YOU AND NOW IS THE TIME OF TRUTH, FACTS, CONFRONTATION, FREEDOM OR ENSLAVEMENT OF THE SPECIES (OR DEATH OF THE SPECIES) AND IT ALL IS UNFOLDING BEFORE YOUR EYES AND STILL YOU CANNOT SEE THROUGH THE LIES YOU ARE FED CONSTANTLY.

My dear people, even in the controversy regarding your President Clinton as he faces, along with a far more serious you, problems—what is visible? He was chosen by The Elite (actually, the Bilderbergers) to fill a role BECAUSE he had such a criminal and immoral PAST as to be able to be destroyed in THIS DAY AT THIS TIME.

Now comes the *Constitution* which allows: “...under God...”, “...freedom and justice for all...”, and what might that mean? Does that mean that everyone must be moral except the President or Governor or Mr. Flint? What IS morality? Is it not the very laws offered as guidelines by GOD for soul development of mankind in his “choices”? Do you REALLY want a President who spews semen onto a child's dress which she then treasures as a keepsake? Is THIS what you have become? “Well, it shouldn't get in the way of governing,” you retort. But DOES it get in the way of honorable leadership?

IF A MAN WILL CHEAT ON HIS WIFE AND FAMILY—HE MOST CERTAINLY WILL CHEAT ON YOU!

But, I don't wish to further spend much time on the politicians and takers of the world in a political OR MORAL sense. People are known by their actions and there are some actions which are going to blow up the world!

WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION

Israel and the United States have agreed to use Neutron bombs on Iraq. But I want to ask how many of you have seen the new underground

weapons of destruction, supposedly not even field tested? Last evening in the midst of bogged airplanes (the President's) and other amazing chatter about will they or won't they—the war plans go on, and on, and on and each new presentation is worse than the one before—but everybody misses it to stare at Ms. Lewinski's lover in Oregon.


This new “burrowing missile” is delivered with pin-point accuracy, can burrow 100 to 600 feet INTO THE GROUND, and go through six to eight feet of solid concrete and actually pass through a second security wall of the same.

Now, it is said, “We can deliver this missile with extreme accuracy a thousand miles distant, burrow to a bunker of many levels (floors), and with accurate detonation specifically blow up at a strategic point. The bomb material burns so hot that it can destroy chemicals and biologicals. Many are being built IN FLORIDA, U.S.A. as we

write. These are planned to be delivered onto Iraq.

Is THIS not some type of “weapon of mass destruction”? And just how sure are your ACCURATE, SURGICAL strikes?

Does anyone—ANYONE—remember why you are at odds with Saddam Hussein? But, even with no recollection of the confrontation—you would loose these kinds of things on the world and call it righteousness for “human rights”? Are Bush's and Britain's oil worth it?

THAT madman Saddam HAD A JOINT BANK ACCOUNT IN SEVERAL BANKS BUT ONE WAS DISCLOSED IN B.C.C.I. WITH \$250 MILLION—WITH George Bush—personally. How quickly your minds turn to sex and sin and forget the truth of encounters. Fine, you go ahead and blow up the world and yea, even call it: “In the name of Jesus”, and ye shall destroy the world and selves for your ignorance. 

WHY THE US WILL GO TO WAR AND WILL BOMB IRAQ

1/21/98 PETER KAWAJA

What is your take on this upcoming continued war and bombing of Iraq by the U.S.? Many are reporting that it is a diversion from the Clinton sex scandal—HOWEVER, to even the slowest couch potato—dumbed-down individual, “that” is too obvious, if it were singly true.

Perhaps—some of this is good timing, and yes, bombing Saddam will definitely change the focus of the media and the Clinton sex scandal they are reporting in the news. BUT—the real reason for “hurried” renewed bombing runs, and the serious consideration of using Nuclear Weapons by the U.S.—without the UN, and without the support of the other Coalition Nations—and the fact that Madeleine Albright is traveling around the world telling the other nations that the U.S. will act “on their own”—is BECAUSE, and once again PROVES, the U.S. is nothing more than a “puppet and lackey” of the ZIONISTS in Israel.


Since Clinton is “their boy” in office, and since his presidency is threatened with coming to an abrupt end before the year 2000 and their completion of Global 2000, and if—even if there is some remote chance the American people would then have some other President who would take some time to be conditioned/controlled to perform at the whims and for the Zionist Agenda to enslave Americans, which would slow down their target dates in their Global 2000 Plan. WAR with Iraq is a must now, for the following reason:

When Albright says “we” cannot allow Saddam Hussein to “threaten his neighbors”, what she really means is, “we (ISRAEL) will not allow Iraq to possess weapons that may make them an equal power with ISRAEL”, as just possession, would threaten Israel”, as to the balance of power in the Middle East. (Israel/U.S. couldn't wield their absolute world dictatorial power then.)

The Zionists are very concerned about Iraq's NUCLEAR capability and this has nothing to do with any chemical or biological weapons, that even if they “did” exist (in the quantities alleged) all these years since 1990/the Gulf War, Saddam did not use them to “threaten his neighbors” and they are not so much of a threat as the U.S./Israel wants you to believe. There should be no urgency to actually BOMB Iraq and murder MORE innocent Iraqi civilians again. Israel has at least 10 times greater biological capabilities—and is not really concerned about that—it is Iraq's NUCLEAR capability.

If one Arab nation ever acquired nuclear capability, that would equal the balance of power in the Middle East. Just what would happen if at some future time other Arab Nations sided with Iraq, if Israel/U.S. at the behest of the Zionists, did what they are trying to do right now, by continual sanctions and starving the Iraqis to death for the purpose of acquiring the OIL assets of Iraq, and for murdering off the Iraqi people to annex Iraq? This demanding to search every building in Iraq, including the Presidential Palaces, is to keep pushing the Iraqis into a corner, and the Zionists through the U.S./Israel—continue to up the ante, continue to press Iraq more and more until there is no place for the Iraqis to go BUT to come out fighting against all odds—EXACTLY the situation right now.

It should be obvious that if Israel had to contend with the ability of Iraq to retaliate with Nuclear warheads, if the U.S./Israelis attacked or continued their aggression and sanctions against Iraq, that Iraq WOULD retaliate and use their own Nuclear weapons.

Iraq currently does NOT have Nuclear capability—that is “weapons at the ready” that Iraq can actually use—but they are very close, and this was featured in my *Gulf WAR CRIMES* video, with statements by both George Bush and Madeleine Albright in 1990 stating their fears and the REAL reason (one of) for the original Gulf War in 1990. Have a Nice Day! 

Jason G. Brent

Former Municipal Judge

Shark? You Bet!

1/30/98 RICK MARTIN

In the letter you are about to read from Tehachapi Attorney, and former Judge, Jason Brent to George Green, dated April 19, 1995, you will see the clear, calculated and premeditated PLAN for the destruction of not only two individuals, namely, Doris and E.J. Ekker, but also of the Phoenix Institute For Research & Education, Ltd. The Anti-Christ finger prints are all over this letter.

It is, of course, difficult to read such a document in and by itself without the prerequisite background to understand the events leading up to and beyond the letter in point. So, with that in mind, let's reflect back for a moment to see if the pieces of the puzzle (or the knots of the tangled web) cannot be sorted out.

Mr. Brent's first encounter with the Ekkers was while he sat as a Municipal Court Judge in Mojave, California. The year was 1988. I was present in the courtroom when he openly accused, from the bench, the Ekkers of being deadbeats and flakes, a statement he predictably has denied ever having made. Mr. Brent was aided and abetted by old-time associate and crony, Beverly Hills Attorney Steven Horn. At that time, Horn, representing Santa Barbara Savings & Loan, and later the RTC, was attempting to separate the Ekkers from ownership of their retirement home. This was an effort that ultimately proved successful.

When publisher George Green moved with his wife Desiree Green to Tehachapi to assist in publishing the Journals, and began a newsletter at that time referred to as the *Phoenix Journal Express* in mid-1990, there was no reason to suspect that another agenda might be afoot. It was only much later that

evil would show its hand. It goes without Commission to the FBI. Nothing was found

saying that to outlay the entire chronology of events would take several entire issues of *CONTACT*, and the historical sequence has been published as we've gone along here.

It became obvious early on that Jason Brent had it in for the Ekkers. He didn't really make it any secret. He went so far as to actually blame the Ekkers for his Municipal Judgeship defeat—but in actuality, he defeated himself, with the help of his wife making a fool of herself in public at a local property-owners association meeting. This all took place way back in 1990.

Of course it isn't possible to make commentary on the sequence without first introducing the cast of "characters", and you can take the term characters any way you like. There was Ed DeMar, who turned the Ekkers in, from everything to the Food Stamps investigative unit to the Postal Authorities to the Securities and Exchange Commission to the FBI. Nothing was found

LAW OFFICE OF
JASON G. BRENT

21030 Mission Street • Tehachapi, CA 93561
(805) 823-1103 • FAX (805) 823-1104
(800) 649-1103

April 19, 1995

Mr. George Green
Box 3300
Bozeman, MT 59772

Dear George:

This letter is intended to confirm our telephone conversation of Friday, April 14 relating to the Ekker problem.

I would recommend that each person defrauded by the Ekkers write a detailed letter to Ed Jagels, Kern County District Attorney, Don Lungren, Attorney General of the State of California, the Fraud Department of the U.S. Post Office, and the Fraud Department of the Securities and Exchange Commission in Washington, D.C. setting forth a detailed account of how they were defrauded and requesting criminal prosecution of the Ekkers. I would also recommend that each person send a similar letter to the District Attorney of the county in which he/she resides as well as the Attorney General of the state in which he/she resides. In addition, I would recommend that each person defrauded send a similar letter to the Attorney General of the State of Nevada as the Ekkers do a substantial amount of business in Nevada. Lastly I would recommend that each person who was defrauded contact any local government official they know and ask that government official to apply pressure to the District Attorney or Attorney General. For example, if Mr. Jones was defrauded and he is friends with an Assemblyman where he lives he should contact the Assemblyman and ask the Assemblyman to set up an appointment with the District Attorney of his county and with the Attorney General of his state. Hopefully, all of this pressure will get some action on the criminal front against the Ekkers.

If I am retained as the attorney, I would assist in preparing the above letters and contacting the appropriate prosecuting officials.

Both of us know what the Ekkers are and, therefore, no further

with which to incriminate the Ekkers in any way, but DeMar did manage, in association with George Green, to make things very uncomfortable for the Ekkers, for a time.

Then we have Ann Beam, a self-confessed member of an Arizona witches' coven who moved in on Leon Fort like he was a dead carcass by the side of the road. Ann sang her siren's song to Leon, and poor Leon took the bait. Leon was already going down for the count when he took up with George Green, Luke Perry (pathetic scavenger digging for a way into his mother's secure retirement funds while simultaneously feeding the *Associated Press* disinformation about the Ekkers and the Institute), Ed Cleary (former Catholic priest of 30 years), and of course, Nevada Attorney George Abbott.

Then we have Rod Ence, who stole outright from the Phoenix Institute and did everything humanly possible to bury the Institute's experimental farm into debt with sabotaged farming methods that were destined

for failure. Rod's close relationship with Ed Cleary, Leon Fort, and Betty Tuten further fanned the flames of the Anti-Christ.

When George Green and his wife left California for Nevada with over \$350,000 in Institute gold, they initiated an even more aggressive campaign to bring down the Ekkers and the Institute, too. Green even went so far as to sue not only Doris and E.J. Ekker, but the Phoenix Institute, Gyergos Ceres Hatonn and Esu "Jesus" Immanuel Sananda, to name just a few of the Defendants. This information was published in the May 11, 1993 edition of *CONTACT*. Shortly afterwards the *Associated Press* in Nevada was running absurdly incorrect stories that Doris Ekker claims she is Jesus Christ. Again, the Anti-Christ's fingerprints were showing up around every corner.

In a deposition of Jason Brent conducted on June 19, 1996, Brent was asked several questions, among them:

Mr. George Green
April 19, 1995
Page 2

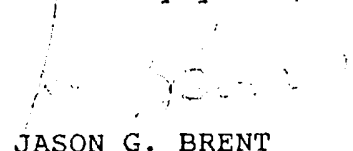
description of their honesty, integrity, etc. is needed. If I am retained as the attorney for the persons defrauded, I would want a substantial warchest. The Ekkers will fight every inch of the way and will attempt to hide their assets and, therefore, going after the Ekkers will be a full time job. To put it slightly differently, I would have to give up my entire practice and only proceed against the Ekkers. Not only would I have to proceed against them in the courts, I would also have to proceed against them on the public relations front. That would require providing evidence to the editors of all appropriate newspapers so that they and their shills cannot use the newspapers to attack the victims, appropriate law enforcement agencies, and every one else concerned in their fraud.

You have indicated to me that you were contacted by people that were defrauded in the approximate amount of \$2 million/\$2.5 million. I believe it only fair for each person to put up 10% of the amount he/she was defrauded so that my warchest would be \$200-250,000 for legal fees and costs. I would not proceed until and unless that money was deposited in my Attorney's Trust Account so that I could be assured of receiving payment for the services I render and for the substantial costs I will incur. I will incur substantial filing fees and, in all probability, incur substantial private investigators costs.

I think the above summarizes our conversation. As I advised you, if the people cannot put up a warchest equal to 10% of the amount they have been defrauded, I am not interested in proceeding against the Ekkers. If the people haven't got the courage to put up 10% of the amount they were defrauded to hopefully recover the amount they were defrauded, then they do not deserve competent legal counsel.

If I can provide additional information to you or anyone, please contact me.

Sincerely yours,


JASON G. BRENT

JGB/mm

JASON G. BRENT
ATTORNEY AT LAW

Do you know a person named George Green? To which he responded, "I spoke with him on the phone."

When did you speak with him on the phone?

"Last—about two days ago."

Do you have—have you ever represented Mr. Green?

"Nope."

Have you ever rendered any legal advice to Mr. Green?

"No."

Then, several pages into the deposition later, Mr. Brent responds to the question: And you have assisted the enemies of the Ekkers in the past, haven't you? Mr. Horn, predictably, objected to that question.

Jason Brent then responded: "I am not assisting anyone. Mr. Green consulted me about legal matters. [Didn't he just say that he has never rendered any legal advice to Mr. Green?] I am not going to tell you more than that." Well, when reading the letter below, is it any wonder?

At one point in the deposition, Brent responded:


"I have an utter dislike for the Ekkers, but I am telling the truth and I am not in any way attempting to shade [good word] or adjust my testimony. I violently dislike them. That I will not deny. I am not in any way shading or making my testimony gray [another good word] in any way, shape or form. So, yes, I dislike them."

Wow.

Not only does Jason Brent violently dislike the Ekkers, he outlined a clear PLAN TO DESTROY THEIR REPUTATIONS AND THEIR WORK, OUTLINED IN THE LETTER BELOW (IN HIS OWN WORDS).

This plan was followed not only by George Green, but also by Betty Tuten, who has done everything in her power to bring down the Institute. Tuten, along with Ann Beam and Leon Fort, contacted the tabloid television program *EXTRA*, and they managed a slam-job on *CONTACT*, the Institute, and the Ekkers, attempting to, in some not-so-obscure way, link them to the bizarre and insane mass suicide(?) of the Heaven's Gate CULT.

Betty Tuten's efforts, combined with Jason Brent, George Green, George Abbott, David Horton, Steven Horn, Leon Fort, and Rod Ence continue to this very day. The Anti-Christ will destroy itself with the scorpion's sting!

And now, sit back and read this diabolical presentation put forth in typical protocol fashion by a true deceiver, Jason Brent, Mensa member who advocates death to the old and infirm—no need to make up stories on this fellow, he tells on himself. 

Nora's Research Corner

Some Unfolding Prophecies

1/7/98 NORA BOYLES

If you know the script, you can be better prepared for what happens in the future, and perhaps change the future. This is the reason for presenting prophecies.

In the 3/21/95 issue of the *CONTACT* newspaper I wrote about Nostradamus' prophecies of the last three popes. As I explained in that article it is possible that these prophecies will not be fulfilled exactly as written due to the use of robotoids as replacement for some of the actors. Nostradamus admitted, as reported in the books *Conversations With Nostradamus Vols. I & II*, that not all of his prophecies had come to pass as predicted. Nevertheless, he predicts that the last pope will side with the anti-Christ at the time of the anti-Christ's push against Europe from the south during the ending of this Earth cycle. Since the prophesied third anti-Christ, described by Nostradamus, will be the leader of, or the tyrant over, the Arab nations, any leanings of the present or future popes towards Arab loyalties would be something to watch.

In the above statements it is not intended that the pope's actions be judged from what little is said in the prophecy. The actions may be, or seem to be, perfectly appropriate and right under the circumstances. However, the circumstances are surely the result of the manipulations of the would-be world rulers to bring about World War III and depopulate the planet. The "elite" controllers instigate and finance both sides of an argument, then reap the profits from the tremendous costs of war as well as later confiscating the lands and resources used as collateral for war loans that cannot be repaid.

You may recall that the pope and the Vatican have many secrets and records of events both within the Church and in Europe's past which would be helpful to an adversary. According to Nostradamus the last pope will share some of this information with the anti-Christ. The pope will also "change his abode" before the anti-Christ demolishes the "city on seven hills" (Rome). (Ref.: *Conversations With Nostradamus, Vol. I*) (See 1/24/95 issue of *CONTACT* for a review of robotoids.)

The above information came to my mind again

The Garden Of Aton

Volume I
by Nora Boyles

A Collection of Research Articles which appeared in the weekly *PHOENIX LIBERATOR* and *CONTACT* Newspapers under the heading of Nora's Research Corner from 7/28/92 through 4/27/93.

Available through:
Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.
Call 1-800-800-5565

when I read about Pope John Paul II's support for Libya in opposition to Great Britain, the United States and the U.N.'s sanctions against that country. I admire the Libyan leader's support for his people, and hope the pope's statements can correct what I see as an injustice. Nevertheless, while one statement does not an alliance make, I also see the pope's actions could lead to a future alignment with the anti-Christ as described by Nostradamus. Hopefully this will become more clear to you as we go along. The information regarding the pope's statements was presented in *The Final Call* newspaper, 11/18/97 issue. It is quoted below: [quoting]

Pope, Farrakhan, Mandela Agree: End Sanctions Against Libya

WASHINGTON—Silence echoed through the halls of Congress and the White House as Pope John Paul II recently joined South African President Nelson Mandela, the Honorable Minister Louis Farrakhan and growing international opposition to sanctions against Libya.

"I go in a spiritual pilgrimage to where are buried victims of war, injustice and famine," Pope John Paul II told thousands of pilgrims outside his window at St. Peter's Square, during his All Souls Day address Nov. 2 in Rome. The day before the pontiff met with Roman Catholic bishops from North Africa, where he urged an end to sanctions against Libya.

In an address to the Libyan delegation, the Pope expressed hope for a quick end to the United Nations air embargo. "I hope...that without delay there can be an end to the difficulties suffered by Libyan people due to the air embargo imposed on their country several years ago," he said.

The United Nations sanctions against Libya were imposed to force the government to surrender two Libyans accused of bombing Pan Am flight 103 over Lockerbie, Scotland, in 1988. Libya questions whether the men can receive a fair trial and asked that the trial take place in a neutral country or at the World Court, under Scottish judges. Flights to and from Libya and arms sales are prohibited under the ban.

President Mandela, during a late October visit to Tripoli, offered support for an Organization of African Unity (OAU) call for constructive measures to solve the stand-off with Libya, which is led by the United States and the United Kingdom. "Especially in regards to the sanctions which are not hitting just (Libyan Col. Muammar Qadhafi), they are hitting the ordinary masses of our people...our African brothers and sisters," Mr. Mandela said, in comments broadcast on Libyan television.

Andrew Young, former U.S. ambassador to the United Nations, recently said Mr. Mandela may have provided an example to the United States to reconcile conflicts with Arab leaders. Meanwhile, Min. Farrakhan has said the debilitating effect of sanctions on Third World countries amounts to Western state-sponsored terrorism.

The Arab League has also expressed concern about the use of sanctions on Libya, suggesting alternative, less punitive strategies be used.

Debate over a double-standard for religious leaders dealing with U.S.-designated "pariah" states is sure to heat up with the Pope set to visit Cuba in January and Nigeria in March.

Pope John Paul II will visit Cuba in January, for the first time, and called for an end to sanctions against Cuba last year.

When Min. Farrakhan visited Libya, Cuba and Nigeria during his 1996 World Friendship Tour of Africa, Middle Eastern, Asian and Caribbean nations, he was accused of "cavorting with dictators" and engaging in a "thug-fest". Several Congressmen also called for an investigation of whether his trips violated any U.S. laws.

The Clinton Administration and Congress have said little on the Pope's upcoming visits or the Vatican's recent decision to open diplomatic relations with Libya. [End quoting]

If the Pope were to become more closely aligned with the Arab nations, and later the chief adversary, it would not be the first time that a "Christian" pope sided with the opponents of the "Christian" nations. It happened during World War II under Pope Pius XI and Pope Pius XII, who supported Fascism and Nazism in opposition to Communism and the Allies during the Second World War. The primary purpose of this alignment, as revealed by Avro Manhattan in his book *The Vatican and World Politics*, was to expand the activities and base of the Catholic Church in the world but particularly in Russia should the Axis powers be successful, and to promote a consolidation of the Fascist and Nazi states in Europe after the war under the leadership of the Pope.

The plan did not succeed. After the war the Vatican took immediate steps to reconcile with the Allies and to verbally minimize the extent of their political activities during the war. They were all too easily received back into the world's political processes, while the German people continue to suffer the blame for WWII. Nevertheless, according to Mr. Manhattan, the Vatican has always sought world domination and will use whatever opportunities present themselves towards that end. He supports this statement with substantial documentation.

Remember, Hitler, leader of the Nazis in WWII, was the second anti-Christ according to Nostradamus. Remember also that the Roman Catholic church was heavily involved in choosing the rulers of Europe early in its history, and also heavily involved with the wealthy merchants called Fugger, a branch of the Rothschild family, who collected money for the church and sold indulgences for the church in the sixteenth century. The Fuggers became princes of the "Holy Roman Empire". (Ref: *The Timetables of History*) The Fuggers were also supporters of Hitler. In other words, the same people appear on both sides of an argument, and in control of finances.

Keep in mind also that the Jews intend to rule the world under their plans for a one-world religion which encompasses both the Christian (now conveniently called Judeo-Christian) and Islamic religions as well as all others. The Rothschilds are leaders of the Jewish State, leaders of the banking community, leaders of the New World Order (presently the United Nations), the environmental movement, etc. Further, the Vatican has since WW II been heavily infiltrated by Zionists, Communists

and Masons (a world-wide secret society headed by the Elders of Zion) (Ref: *State Secrets*; and *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*).

You may recall also from my articles of 3/21/95 and earlier, the possibility of the pope being made administrator of the Old City of Jerusalem, according to a news leak about such a plan held by the prime minister, Perez. This plan did not materialize, but it also appeared to be another effort to bring about the consolidation of all religions under the Jews and the Pope. Therefore, when the Pope decides to side with the Arabs on an issue it would be well to consider all his other alignments in order not to be overly optimistic about the outcome. The adversary's plan is *not peace*.

At the present time a large percentage of the Vatican's followers reside in what has been termed by the planners of the New World Order, "Third World Countries". This fact certainly makes Pope John Paul II's statements and intended actions understandable. Prophecies in themselves are neutral as to what is right or wrong; they simply are a report of potential or future events. Nevertheless, the pope is indeed a political figure with considerable stature and financial power, even if that stature has been considerably eroded in the West in these latter decades. Any changes or conflicts in such a leader's activities must be of interest to all Americans. Rightly or wrongly, America *is* considered to be a "Christian" nation, and we are judged by our leaders, even if they are our leaders in name only.

According to the Apostle Paul in the Second Epistle to the *Thessalonians*, 2:3&4: [quoting]

Let no man deceive you by any means. For *that day shall not come*, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. [End quoting]

What about the "third anti-Christ" in all of this? According to Nostradamus he will take advantage of every opportunity to further his own advancement, control and rule. He intends to rule the world. His efforts will succeed because another leader has previously organized the Islamic countries into a solid block of allies. This solid block is well on its way to fruition with the joining together of a number of Islamic nations for economic and political support, protection and military alliance. More recently, Nelson Mandela and Libyan Col. Muammar Qadhafi made a pact of mutual support in the face of the sanctions implemented by the United Nations at the instigations of the United Kingdom, the United States and Israel. Mandela's and Qadhafi's pact has received approval from Islamics and others worldwide. Mr. Mandela has been quoted in *The Final Call* newspaper as promoting the idea of regionalism (unfortunately a New World Order plan) and the organization of African countries. The need to organize is the result of unfair practices imposed by the Western leaders under the guise of United Nations policies.

Of course, the sanctions against Libya are not the only complaints of the Islamics against the United Kingdom, the United States, Israel and the U.N. At present the problems with Iraq and the long standing sanctions against that country could be a course of war! This time America will find fewer supporters for their actions in concert with

the United Kingdom and the Israelis should they decide to take on Iraq. According to Middle East reporter Ali Baghdadi, in the 11/25/97 issue of *The Final Call* newspaper, more Islamic leaders will boycott the "U.S.-Championed Middle East Economic Conference in Doha in favor of joining with their Islamic brothers in Teheran in December. These leaders include some former American allies in the Middle East: Saudi Arabia, Egypt, Morocco, Algeria, Iraq, Sudan, Lebanon, Syria, Bahrain, Libya and the United Arab Emirates. The only Arab states that have said they will send delegations to Doha are Kuwait, Jordan, Oman and Yemen." It is not certain that the latter would support a war against Iraq.

Mr. Baghdadi continues: "U.S. Assistant Secretary of State Martin Indyk, a staunch Zionist Jew, had told Arab leaders that staying away from Doha would only reinforce Israelis' belief that the Arabs did not want true peace. The only answer Mr. Indyk was able to get in every Arab capitol: "You must be kidding!" His sales pitch found no true believers in his Zionist product.

"Why do we have to go on proving our good faith to the Israelis and the Americans when (Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin) Netanyahu is so manifestly demonstrating his bad faith and the Americans are letting him get away with it?" an Arab diplomat justifiably asked."

It is interesting that "Crown Prince Abdallah ibn Abdel-Aziz of Saudi Arabia" will be that country's representative in Teheran. Prince Abdullah has been the subject of my comments in several earlier articles because, according to Nostradamus' prophecies, the description of the third anti-Christ agrees with much of that which is known about Abdullah. Also, according to Dr. John Coleman in his *World Intelligence Review* (WIR), July 1997 issue: [quoting]

SAUDI ARABIA

Alone among all of the news magazines and news letters, only *WIR* reported the serious situation which was developing in Saudi Arabia. This was at least two years ago. In tightening his grip upon his claim to the Crown, Prince Abdullah Bin Azizis is on the march in his **own country and in neighboring Syria and Iran**, as well as other Arab states. Of course none of this is being reported by the mainstream U.S. media. Washington wants to make the American people believe that its relations with the Saudi government are in good shape; **far from the truth**.

On June 24, Abdullah journeyed to Damascus, Syria, to meet with President Hafez el Assad. The two discussed relations with Iran, and according to intelligence sources, an agreement was reached, in the terms of which Abdullah arranged for Saudi Arabia to pay a good portion of the **\$14 billion Syria owes Russia** and, in addition, **finance modernization plans for the Syrian Army**. In return, Assad will ask Iran not to train forces hostile to the Saudi leadership and **stop sending them to secret locations in Lebanon**, from where they are **infiltrated into Saudi Arabia**. On June 26, Abdullah was in Beirut having **secret talks with the Lebanese government**. In the meantime Assad had secured an agreement with Iran that Teheran would cease recruiting **anti-Saudi guerrillas and disarm those already in camps in Lebanon**.

In return, Iran made a precondition that, as part of the deal, Abdullah would tell American forces in Saudi Arabia to **start withdrawing from**

the kingdom. On his way back from Beirut, Assad conveyed a new readiness on the part of the Teheran government to cooperate with Abdullah, and once back in Riyadh, he sent minister of state Abdulaziz al Khuwaitir to meet with Iran's President Akbar Hashemi Rafsanjani. In their meetings, Khuwaitir told the Iranian leadership that Abdullah would attend the Islamic Conference Organization summit in Teheran in December.


Abdullah also announced that his country would refuse an invitation to attend the Middle East and North Africa (MENA) conference because of Israeli participation, and then berated the U.S. for supporting Israel in spite of the near-collapse of the peace process. These are indeed ominous developments for U.S. foreign policy in the volatile Middle East, and it will be interesting to see how Secretary of State Albright and the Clinton administration deal with the change of direction in Saudi Arabia's relations with the U.S. [End quoting]

Nostradamus predicted that the third anti-Christ would be the one to lead the Arab nations against the rest of the world in a third world war. He would be financed by a cabal of seven men, whom he did not personally know. These are the *greatest* anti-Christ of the world, in my opinion. Consider the circumstances of Crown Prince Abdullah of Saudi Arabia. When he takes over the reins of government from his ailing father he has let it be known that he plans to further Islamic independence and Islamic fundamentalism in the area. This is the reverse of his father's policies; Saudi Arabia has been a staunch ally of the United States and its leaders consorted with Western Oil Barons. Are we to believe that these financial elites will not somehow still be connected and still involved in Saudi Arabia? It will be very interesting to see how events unfold.

According to Nostradamus, the third anti-Christ will *not* promote Islamic faiths. His plan for world domination will follow closely that of the Nazis! Therefore, neither the Christians, Muslims, nor true Judaists will benefit from his rule, a rule which actually follows the plan of the would-be world rulers—the ones who instigate, finance and control both sides of a conflict.

Again, given the Nazi leanings of the Vatican during World War II, it is a fair question to ask which side the pope will support in World War III.

In my opinion, the Arabs must carefully consider the background of any leader that now presents himself to them.

Bibliography: *The Final Call* newspaper, 11/18/97 and 11/25/97 issue, FCN Publishing Co., 734 W. 79th St., Chicago, IL 60620; *Conversations With Nostradamus Vol. I*, by Delores Cannon, America West Pub. Co., Box K, Boulder, CO 80306; *The Vatican In World Politics*, by Avro Manhattan, Gaer Associates, N.Y. (1949) (possibly available from A-albrician Research, P.O. Box 20273, Ferndale, MI 48220); KJV of the *Holy Bible*, Oxford at University Press (purchased in 1940) (includes Concordance); *CONTACT* newspaper, 11/4/97 issue, re: Dr. John Coleman's 7/97 (*WIR*) report, The Phoenix Project, Las Vegas, NV 89126; *The Timetables of History*, by Bernard Green, Simon & Shuster, N.Y. (1979); *State Secrets*, by Leon de Poncins, translated by Timothy Tindal—Robertson Britons, 1975; *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, by Henry Lincoln, Richard Leigh, PhD, and Michael Baigent, Delacourt Press, N.Y. (1982). 

Presidential Distractions Cover

The *REAL* Actions Afoot

1/30/98 #1 HATONN

MASS CONFUSION(S)

It most surely is noted that the Asian problems are going to eat alive a lot of people and businesses. First you will have a major shutdown of exports to those nations abroad with major impact on businesses and employment *here*. (Anywhere where shipping into those nations is important.) Then you will have more outgo from the locals turning to buy imported goods from those Asian nations as those nations drop prices in desperation to stay alive. You will find bargains, and there is where you will place your money, and away we go—into the spiral of the whirlwind.

Then you have the stupidity going on with Clinton and buddies. Don't you yet get the picture, World? This is an old-and-always-workable plan, at a time when things are so bad ALL OVER THE MAP, to totally distract your press and media. It works every time. While the biggies are talking about blowing up Iraq and moving you into the next UNWIN-ABLE WORLD WAR OF THE WORST MAGNITUDE IN THE HISTORY OF MAN, you dabble with cute interns and "PERHAPS" misadventures of one set up for the job BECAUSE of these stupid indiscretions. Don't you see that the accusation in no wise needs be true—the reputation of the fox in the chicken house raping the chickens is all you need to focus the entire world's attention on vulgarities.

I ask that the article on "sorcerers" from C.B. be run in THIS PAPER [see box on this page]. It points out the absolutely irrational attention to such matters as even the possibility of a "shrinking penis size". NO, I jest not for alligators were just blamed for the deaths of a dozen men in Africa when, in fact, they (the deaded) were accused of being sorcerers destroying the sizes of men's penises and they were beaten to death—and then we can be sure, they would have been tossed to the gators. Oh yes indeed, this still goes on in modern New World Order CIVILIZATION! "MAN" advanced? What, really, do you think about advancement? Does being able to blow up the world with your "advanced" death machines indicate "advancement"? MOREOVER, YOU WANT GOD TO BLESS YOUR IGNORANCE AND ALWAYS GET YOU WHAT YOU WANT!

This day, while we await good news acomin' on or about the third of February, there is a

girl-child on death row due to be executed on February 3rd. How many of you have prayed for her? YOU should be so far along the path to God as to be in the presence of that child. Were her crimes heinous? Oh yes; while intoxicated with drugs and booze she killed, horribly she murdered! NOW YOU HAVE BECOME GOD TO JUDGE WHO SHALL LIVE AND WHO SHALL DIE. GEORGE BUSH JR. HAS THE LAST WORD BUT HE

WOULDN'T WANT TO LOOK "SOFT", WOULD HE. WELL, HE IS *NOT SOFT*, I PROMISE YOU. THE LITTLE GIRL IS THERE FOR *YOUR TESTING*, NOT HERS. SHE WOULD NEVER SEE FREEDOM AGAIN UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCE ON YOUR PLACE, BUT HER GIFT TO OTHERS WHO HAVE TO FACE THE DESPERATION OF CONVICTION IS WITHOUT MEASURE. SHE HAS, BASICALLY ON HER SINGLE ACCOUNT, BROUGHT AN ENTIRE DEATH ROW WING INTO ORDER, CIVILITY AND REALIZATION OF GOODNESS. AND NO, I DO NOT CONCERN FOR THE CHILD IN POINT—I CONCERN FOR YOU-THE-CIVILIZED-PEOPLE. DEATH TO *THIS* CHILD MEANS *TRUE FREEDOM* FOR HER.

Perhaps you might well wish to leave the semen possibilities from oral sex on Ms. Prissy's dress for just a minute and, never minding the other points of government, look at the murders at the orders of Mr. Clinton. Let's see, over the past few years there have been so many, including two teenage youngsters on a railroad track in Arkansas, then there was a string of witnesses to be shushed, then there was Foster, Brown (with a whole plane load of business men), and dozens more. Who should

Editor's note: The following articles were e-mailed to CONTACT by Calvin Burgin; they should make some interesting reading.

Life & Times
Electronic Telegraph
Saturday, 15 March 1997, Issue 659

WITCHCRAFT

3/15/97 PAUL SIEVEKING

IN one of those scares that sweep across West Africa periodically, at least 12 "sorcerers" were beaten to death in Ghana in January for making penises shrink or vanish. The merest touch would cause victims to lose their "marital apparel", according to the quaint terminology of one news report, after which they were persuaded to hand over cash in return for a cure.

The police dismissed the disturbances as the work of thieves, spreading rumours to create crowds and pick pockets. Many others attributed the crisis to the fact that severed genitals were required for many witchcraft rituals.

Most of the deaths were in the capital, Accra, but by January 21 the panic was spreading. In the town of Kumasi, police had to open fire on a mob to save one man from a lynching. Some women also complained of shrinking breasts and labia.

Police with automatic rifles patrolled markets and bus stations, while medical experts appeared on state television to explain why penises increase and decrease in size.

Last August, a similar panic hit Cameroon, where mobs hanged three men blamed for penis-snatching; others were in hospital after being badly beaten. Most of the alleged snatchers were Nigerian. An 18-year-old student said that, when he shook hands with a Nigerian friend, "he felt an electric-like current run through him and a feeling that his manhood had retreated into his stomach."

An identical scare swept through Nigeria in November 1990. A riot in Enugu was typical of many incidents in big cities. A man boarding a bus shouted that his penis had vanished. The chap in front of him was dragged off the bus and beaten.

Fearing a lynching, a policeman fired warning shots, but only made matters worse by killing the bus driver and badly injuring a woman and her child. One report said that at least four suspected sorcerers were beaten to death.

In south-east Asia, the Malay term *koro*, or the Chinese *shook yang* or *shook jong*, describe a delusion that the penis is retracting into the body, accompanied by intense panic, feelings of collapse, nausea, breathlessness, blurred vision, spasms and even death. Chopsticks have been employed to grip the escaping member; or string, either held by the victim or an assistant, or tied to the bedpost during sleep.

More extreme measures have involved safety pins or a variety of clamps. In his autobiography *Little Wilson and Big God*, Anthony Burgess describes a victim of shook jong: "It could end in hysteria and death. I actually saw a Chinese so afflicted in Kuala Lumpur. He stole a superfine jeweller's knife and rammed it in, screaming on the sunlit street."

[continued on next page]

go to sleep in death—the child or the immature, imbecile man?

Jason Brent of Mensa brilliance wants to *kill* all the old, the infirm, the stupid and retarded [See page 59 in last week’s CONTACT, and page 20 in this week’s issue]. Where do these people fit? Jason Brent certainly doesn’t talk of putting himself out of the misery of other people nor does he suggest that such as political criminals be popped off—just YOU-THE-INNOCENT WHO HAPPEN TO GET OLD OR INFIRM OR THE BABY WHO MAKES IT PAST THE ABORTIONIST TO BE BIRTHED WITH PROBLEMS OF WHAT YOU CONSIDER TO BE AFFLICTIONS.

AND YOU ASK GOD TO BLESS YOU, ONE AND ALL, FOR THIS ATTITUDE? NO THANK YOU. THESE ARE BLESSINGS FROM SATAN IN ACTION IF YOU CONSIDER SELF TO BE BLESSED FROM YOUR DEALINGS OF THIS SORT.

Is the New World Order idea somehow new? No, it is as old as evil intent itself which comes up from the bowels of the Creation into free-will choices.

I will offer you a bit from: *The Mystical Body of Satan in Action* after I offer you something sent which reflects an

interview with somebody called “LaRouche”. But prior to that how about an 1842 writing by *Alfred Lord Tennyson*, “Locksley Hall”. He, in most of his writings on the subject, uses the word *Isaias* in advertising the birth of “One World-ism” and its high priests who are actually the members of the Council on Foreign Relations. From this brief quotation please don’t waste your time either looking or complaining for we will explain its meaning at some other time. Also, note that more and more speakers on the Clinton panels are from the CFR! WAKE UP!

*For I dipped into the future, far
as human eye could see.
Saw the Vision of the world, and
all the wonder that would be;
Saw the heavens fill with
commerce, argosies of magic
sails.
Pilot of the purple twilight,
dropping down with costly
bales.
Heard the heavens fill with
shouting and there rained a
ghastly dew
From the nations’ airy navies
grappling the central blue;*

*Far along the world-wide whisper
of the south-wind rushing
warm,
With the standards of the peoples
plunging thro’ the thunder-
storm;
Till the war-drum throbbed no
longer, and the battle-flags
were furl’d
In the Parliament of man, the
Federation of the world.*

If you want a shocker and haven’t yet availed self of a copy of *WHO’S WHO OF THE ELITE* by Robert Gaylon Ross, Sr., 1700-A, R.R. 12, Suite 325, San Marcos, Texas 78666-2502, ISBN 0-9649888-0-1. Ph: 512-396-7000. (1995). Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 95-92782. [Please see ad on the following page.] This book is probably, by now, updated. It is time for our own staff to have a more updated version for reference.

It is sufficient for our purposes, however, for you will find that Billy Clinton is a member of Bilderbergs, Council on Foreign Relations, and the Trilateral Commission. He is not shown as a member of the “Black Satanic Club”, Skull and Bones Society—but George Bush IS.

So, we move on, please. After offering something which mentions LaRouche I am always asked, “What do you think of LaRouche?” I don’t. If he offers something truthful, good, but I spend no time or energy on individuals in this time of confused turmoil. He IS A POLITICAL animal wanting to become President of the U.S. Nice or not-nice, it is the MAN IN POWER WHO BECOMES THE DANGEROUS ONE.

I will honor Executive Alert Service, P.O. Box 17390, Washington, DC 20041-0390 for this item:

[QUOTING:]

January 29, 1998

LaROUCHE BLASTS ANTI-PRESIDENCY MOB:

Lyndon LaRouche’s Jan. 28 interview with *EIR Talks* was largely devoted to outlining the treasonous networks who are behind the ongoing destabilization of the U.S. presidency. We provide a summary section of those Talks, which will be available on *EIR’s Web site*, for our readers today:

LaRouche: “Now, the overall purpose of this operation is a sex scandal, which is the British technique, used to divert attention and divert—as I said at the outset—and divert effective action away from the real issues of this moment, the issues which will determine the future existence of civilization on this planet, issues not of the distant future, BUT ISSUES OF TODAY. [H: You had better pay attention, readers.]

“We are now in the biggest financial crisis of the Twentieth Century. It’s global. As of this moment, Indonesia is in a state of actual, effective debt moratorium. That is going to happen. Indonesia’s on the way, under present policies, toward a hyperinflationary explosion like that of Weimar Germany between 1921 and 1923.

“The same thing is threatened elsewhere.

Koro has been a subject of oriental medical folklore for several centuries. For instance, Pao Sian-Ow, in his 1834 treatise *New Collection of Remedies of Value*, suggests as a cure for koro the ingestion of powdered ash produced by the burning of female undergarments.

There was a koro epidemic in Singapore in 1967 following a reported case blamed on the ingestion of pigs inoculated against swine fever; even one of the pigs was said to have died of penis retraction. Over a period of a month, 469 koro cases were reported, with victims aged from four months to 70 years, 95 per cent of whom were male. The female sufferers had similar symptoms, but believed that their labia or nipples were retracting.

Dr. Cheng Sheung-tak, a polytechnic lecturer from Hong Kong, addressing a conference on social welfare in southern China in 1993, said that koro could only be cured by his ointment, “made from stag antlers, deer tail, and deer and seal penis”. Such a surreal remedy seems appropriate for such a make-believe affliction.

Paul Sieveking is editor of *Fortean Times*
©Copyright Telegraph Group Limited 1997.

* * * * *

International News
Electronic Telegraph
Saturday, 5 July 1997, Issue 771

SORCERERS JAILED

TWO sorcerers who claimed that they ate a 14-year-old girl after turning themselves into birds to reach her home in France were jailed for 18 months in Ivory Coast. The girl died suddenly two days after suffering a headache, but doctors diagnosed nothing unusual. The sorcerers claimed they killed her because her mother failed to send money to relatives in Ivory Coast.

©Copyright Telegraph Group Limited 1997.

* * * * *

From the *London Telegraph*:
International News
Electronic Telegraph
Thursday 29 January 1998 Issue 979

News in brief:

MEN HELD ON SORCERY CHARGES

SIX men accused of using sorcery to turn themselves into crocodiles in order to kill 33 people north-east of Kinshasa, capital of Congo, formerly Zaire, have been held by troops, *Voice of the People* radio said.

©Copyright Telegraph Group Limited 1998.



Russia is blowing up. Brazil is about to blow up. All of South and Central America’s about to blow up. All of Southeast Asia is blowing up. We have a Middle East crisis that won’t quit. We have an Africa crisis which is being aggravated by Prendergast and other creeps, who have inserted themselves inside the National Security Council operations for Africa. I think these guys should be thrown out of there.

“But this kind of thing, all these real issues are going on. Now the President is being *distracted*, and the apparatus, and the public attention is being distracted from the real issues, for a phony little sex scandal, by a girl, you know, who’s a Clinton campaign supporter. ... She’s picked up by this intelligence creature, who comes from the apparatus *which ran with George Bush*—Linda Tripp. It then goes back to Lucianne Goldberg, who is the adviser and political controller for Tripp, **who was a part of the original Hollywood-based Moe Dalitz-linked Watergate plumbers, back in the early 1970s.** [See News Desk article regarding L. Goldberg.]

“So, what you have is something which is, overall, British-linked, and probably British-directed. Locally, it’s run under the cover of George Bush, and it’s linked to the dirty tricks operation inside the Republican Party since the early 1970s, since the days of the Watergate plumbers. It is a continuation of the Watergate plumbers operation, down to the present day, even though it’s tied to Boston bankers, New York bankers, and to Southern Confederacy buffs.

“It is operating largely out of the Southern Confederacy buffs, and is operating under the background of support of several million Americans, who are the so-called evangelicals, who are pretty much an intelligence operation themselves.”

[END OF QUOTING]

Now as to this George Bush? Well, good old George is coming through in typical style and flourish. It is planned to get his son into the slot held by Clinton “now”. This will likely take till year 2000 but THAT, AFTER ALL, IS WHEN IT BECOMES EXTREMELY IMPORTANT TO THE “CAUSE” OF THE NEW WORLD ORDER. Jeb by then will be Governor of Florida and some other filler will take the Governorship of Texas. The HEAD AND NEW MASTER OF THE UNITED NATIONS WILL, OF COURSE, BE KING GEORGE HIMSELF. IF, everything goes on as planned.


And just HOW can Georgie get this all done? Won’t it cost a lot of moola and boodle? Oh yes, indeed, but he has LEARNED TO USURP THIS THING CALLED SUPERFUND WHICH HE STRUCTURED, USED AND UNLAWFULLY GRABBED FROM RUSSELL HERMAN, HIS THEN PARTNER IN BIG-CRIME.

ALL GEORGE HAS TO DO IS MOVE IN, FLASH THE VALUE OF THAT CERTIFICATE, WHICH IS BOTTOMLESS, APPLY THE FUNDS TO WHEREVER HE IS PRACTICING HIS POLITICAL CLOUT, AND WHAM, BAM, THANK YOU MA’AM—EVERYTHING GOES EXACTLY AS HE WANTS IT TO GO. YEP, IT IS THAT SAME OLD CERTIFICATE—STILL JUST AS VALID AS THE GOLD UPON WHICH IT IS BASED! BUT YOU KNOW

WHAT, EVEN YOU SELF-STYLED KHAZARIAN FLUNKIES, HE WILL BURY YOU IN THE DUST OF HIS STEAM-ROLLER ROLLING RIGHT OVER YOU. IF YOU DON’T HAVE YOUR TICKET ALREADY IN HAND—YOU AREN’T GOING TO END UP IN ONE OF THOSE LUXURY BUNKERS IN AUSTRALIA OR ANYWHERE ELSE—FOR YOU WILL MOVE ON WITHIN THE TRAP OF THE “RAPTURE”!

Does Mr. Bush have objections to God having a bit of that asset? No, he has, in fact, agreed to let the proper investments take place—on, you know, a relatively small scale—if old Grannie is not involved. We don’t need very much because most of the world is waiting for

those Raptures, wars, and “get-it-all any way you can” scams. George Bush himself will be head of the New World Order. He told you when he was President.

My dear ones, I RESPECT MY ENEMIES and it is so that my so-called perceived enemy(s) respect me. If not at the beginning, they gain respect along the way as they try to avoid all agreements while they hide ME from YOU as much as is possible. We don’t mind for we have, and will have, more when the time is appropriate. They can either meet the agreements, which were quite small, really, or they will find no success in their own endeavors. King of the World, my good friends, IS NOTHING AT ALL .

Who’s Who Of The ELITE

by
Robert Gaylon Ross, Sr.

**Members of the
Bilderbergs,
Council on Foreign Relations,
Trilateral Commission,
and
Skull & Bones Society**

Who’s Who Of The ELITE

Send order to:
(with check, money order, or credit card number)

R I E
1700-A, R.R. 12, Suite 325
SAN MARCOS, TX 78666

Credit card: VISA _____ Mastercard _____
Credit card # _____ Expiration Date _____ Total Due — \$_____
(Make personal check, money order or bank draft payable to **R I E**.)

(Price includes tax and shipping and handling)

Texas — \$29.73
All other states — \$27.60
Canada — \$30.73
United Kingdom — \$36.66

number of books ordered — _____

Shuffling Pawns On The 'Big Contract' Chess Board

1/29/98 #1 HATONN

EVERYBODY DOES IT

We have a nice new and interesting game taking place in our own arena of which you might find some interest for self. We had been issued contracts from the Big Contract held by V.K. Durham. You know, that one she tried to give to you-the-people. Now time went by and for security reasons those were PARKED in a corporation called Inter-American Investment Corp. (incorporated properly). How interesting that NOW Mr. Bush's company by the same name (but was never incorporated even though they have in their name, Corp.) have shifted the (so-called) assets into their tent. Mr. Rubin of Treasury is on that Board of Directors. Tacky? Well, a bit illegal at the least. Worse, they sucked in a very nice Filipino candidate for President and sold him a sneaky bill of goods, paid him SOME up front with no intention of ever giving him his rightful share—but he bit like a hungry frog on their poison bait. Well, THEY BIT ON MY POISON BAIT. Now, his life is not worth a lead nickel and I wonder if this is "human rights" or "getcha first"?

What is there about the contracts? What about the contracts? We passed out a whole bunch of them and lodged them with every important and related party we could find from the Federal Reserve to the Treasury, IMF to the World Bank, and second copies of same to the leader of each group. We had interchange with Bush (as in personally) and then let the whole thing go dormant.

Does it matter? NO! It doesn't matter because Bush used the certificates unlawfully, the contract unlawfully, and THE CONTRACT STILL SUPPLIES FUNDS TO IMF AND BANKS ALONG WITH THE SHORING UP OF MARKETS SO THAT EVEN YOURS LOOKS GOOD WHILE CHAOS AND POVERTY/BANKRUPTCY IS WHAT YOU HAVE—REALLY.

I think V.K. might even find this interesting—but why upset her more than what they have already done to her. The last message was, "We will NOT deal with that obnoxious b—— under any circumstances and if she is involved in any way, we will not deal with you." Well, I would guess it makes a lot of the tale told by Grandma quite true, but power and force and deadening work miracles on the weary.

What are we going to do about this? Oh, I wouldn't want to say right here but, probably—what else is new—nothing. Let the greedy vipers have whatever they want, seems to be the choice of the day. We negated those contracts in use—before now—and they are numbered and fingerprinted. The man from the Philippines is in great danger and trouble while the Lords of the

Earth dally with him.

This poor misguided man is delightfully beautiful and warm and so wants to do the right political things—but cannot resist "making a deal with the devil". We met with him PERSONALLY and oh what a wonderful thing he had opportunity to accomplish. Well, once again, choices are individual in every circumstance.

Without the contracts being valid, can they actually use them? They don't need contracts in that Big Arena of Hell, friends. But, they always suck in the unsuspecting and passed a lot of money to this man up-front, based on the contract. But THEY hold the funding parties so, if no payoff comes, the man is figuratively dead financially, dead politically and very well may be suicided or deadened for not repaying his debts.

So WHAT ARE WE DOING? We are working to get individual funding for some of our projects—exactly like we were headed at upstart and now we have even more worthy projects in hand and some very interested participants to work with us. THERE WILL BE NO MONEY FROM HEAVEN DUMPED ON ANY OF YOU FOR NONSENSE OR FOR THE HECK OF IT. Everything will be accounted—to the last detail and cent borrowed, for yes indeed, we will be borrowing venture capital for any and every project. That is only good business.

We fully plan to attend the bastardized leeches by scraping them from our bodies like the parasites they are. We will always keep in protection YOUR LOANS [to the Phoenix Institute] to the best of our ability so that will always be the first attended project. Gold is at a price to buy, not sell, and the Overton gold has lost so much value that we have another valid case against the greed-mongers.


What will happen to those so-called "insider enemies" of ours? Well, I think you will note them falling to the right and to the left and actually doing in one another quite effectively.

Can "we" get it done? That depends on who is "we"? Yes "we" can and if WE GET IT TOGETHER ALL WE HAVE TO DO IS TELL TRUTH AND THE EVIL MONGERS CANNOT STAND IN THAT GLARING LIGHT!

In these last weeks our beloved brothers and sisters have rallied like never before and have taken material which is deadly—right out there and shipped it to the four corners of the world. And yes indeed, they ask for no reward save to be able to serve and we most certainly will build that into our projected proposals for assistance so that they can devote more time to their ongoing work of truth-bringing. Quite a few of you out there (far more in number than you can account) are in harness and ready to pull this old wagon out of the pit. Are we not humble and ecstatic to be a part of this wonderful time in history—the revolvment into GOD's hands, HIS CREATION?

We have not rested our oars and we have not lessened our strength or determination—not one iota, even when the hearts were heavy, the health down, and the assaults at their worst. This is the test of a man and we can stand it for it gives us, this attacking by endless jackals, ability to see, hear and KNOW, and that is a gift without price.

You are cherished so greatly that words in your languages are insufficient and my language has no meaning to you. Let it be left that you are myself and we shall endure, bring change, and in among it all, prosper.

Adonai. 



Super Ego

A big lion walked up to a zebra. "ROAR!" he said. "Who is the king of the jungle?" The zebra bowed and said, "Oh, you are, lion!"

Satisfied, the lion walked up to a hyena. "ROAR!" he said. "Who is the king of the jungle?" The hyena bowed and said, "Oh, you are lion!"

Very pleased with himself, the lion walked up to an elephant. "ROAR!" he said. "Who is the king of the jungle?" The elephant knocked the lion down with his trunk, picked him up and slammed him against a tree a few times, then tossed him thirty feet into the brush. The lion got up, shook the dust off his coat, and said, "Jeez, you didn't have to get so upset just because you don't know the answer!"



— Anonymous

Reminder About Executive Orders And Talmudic Noachide Laws

Editor's note: Commander Hatonn has requested that we share the following two writings with you in conjunction with the material on The Protocols Of Zion shared in the last three issues of CONTACT. Remember that Bosnia has been the "National Emergency" excuse since George Bush's presidency which brings all of the Executive Orders into play—without consent of Congress. Clinton can lawfully declare a war and unilaterally bomb any nation on Earth while protected under that "National Emergency" circumstance.



The following article is reprinted from pages 17-21 of the July 4, 1995 issue of CONTACT.

The Communist Manifesto & Presidential Executive Orders: Martial Law By Any Disguise!

Commander Hatonn first introduced a sobering comparison of the Communist Manifesto with the then-existing Presidential Executive Orders in a writing back on 1/30/91 which is contained in Phoenix Journal #23. We are here excerpting part of that writing and updating the Executive Orders list a bit to include a few new "bars" on our incarceration cages.

The dominoes are being set up to fall, any day now, in rapid succession, in this mostly sleeping nation. Most won't fathom what, on Earth, has happened, as those dominoes fall ON THEM!

Indeed, for those of you who monitor the radio talk shows, should a brave caller bring up the subject of Presidential Executive Orders and/or their obvious poised-to-pounce engineering, it only takes a moment for the laughs of denial to pour in, usually starting with the media-prostitute host of the show.

People call in and gush that their very "beloved" Government simply wouldn't do such a thing to them!

If this is truly the pulse of our nation, then we're REALLY in trouble. Maybe we better distribute this following writing in an air-dropped leaflet all over the country.

For now, at least read with an open mind, and share—that others MAY wake up to how deeply our collective grave is already dug.

Can anyone see the sky anymore from their hole?!

—Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief
1/30/91 #1 HATONN

[QUOTING:]

Americans, who have been watching the degeneration of our society, the increase in violence, drugs, pornography, and the national debt, often write us for advice about what to do "once the nation falls" into Socialism, insolvency and surrender. Some use the forbidden "C" word, by asking what they should do "when the Communists take over." My friends, when the Thought-theology (psychopolitics) of what we understand is Communism finally takes over in America, *it will NOT be called by that name. The Hammer and Sickle will probably never adorn any flag. (Communism will be called "democracy" and accepted by most Americans with dancing in the streets!)*

Does this sound preposterous? Think about it. How would you know "when Communism, sold as democracy", is the ultimate law of the land? If those who are now employing "more powerful levers and more subtle webs" succeed in their plans, most of those living in this country may not notice much of a difference from what they think of as the American Way these days!

Karl Marx, the Jewish hippy who invented what is known today as "Scientific Socialism", was not himself a Communist and never claimed to be one. Mr. Marx, it is now known, collaborated with some wealthy totalitarian Socialists, and they let him put his name on their joint effort, and it was titled, the *COMMUNIST MANIFESTO*. It was a scheme of

powerful levers and subtle webs. There is so little difference between Socialism and Communism that 70 years after the *COMMUNIST MANIFESTO* was published, Lenin, the Socialist founder of modern Communism, called himself a Communist but named Russia and other conquered territories the Union of *Socialist* Republics. Regardless of what Communism is called, it would be identified by at least ten basic planks as set forth in the *MANIFESTO*. These political planks need to be listed here, not only as a review but as a template by which to gauge the American government and policies today. [H: I have given you all of these but perhaps you will see and hear more clearly if they are again laid forth from Earth-man.]

(1) ABOLITION OF PROPERTY IN LAND AND APPLICATION OF ALL RENTS TO PUBLIC USE.

Did you know that the Federal Government of Washington, D.C. now owns over 40% of the land mass of the United States? That is more land than the entire country east of the Mississippi River. It does so in direct violation of the *United States Constitution*. The Federal Government now owns more than 10% of all industrial properties, and owns railroads, barge lines, etc. As the government buys more and more land, this property is taken off the tax rolls, and this increases the taxes all of us must pay on the land we suppose that we own. Most Americans think that they own their land. They think that a certain parcel upon which they live actually belongs to them. Have your lawyer explain to you why your deeds have been drawn as they have or why you and your wife are called "tenants in common" and other strange language and phrases. Here is the rule of law: If you must pay the state or county a "property tax", and the state or county can sell your property to someone else if you fail to pay the tax, you are not the actual and lawful owner of that land or property! Marx called the use tax on land, rent. Today it is called "property tax" and while universally accepted by most Americans, the property tax is 100% Marxist (Communist) in nature. How then will you know

when “Communism takes over”?

The land that is still informally held in private hands, is now subject to state and municipal controls called “land use” and you can only do certain things on land that you suppose you own. If you actually owned it, instead of being merely a “tenant with a vested interest in it”, no city, state or federal controls could be imposed upon it. Yet, you accept zoning restrictions as normal and allow the city to impose “rent controls”. You sit tight when the Federal Government tells you, via an unconstitutional statute, that you must rent “your property” to anyone who comes to your door, regardless of race, color, national origin and sexual preference. From where did they get the lawful jurisdiction to tell you what you can do on “your property”? If indeed it is your property, there is no such authority except that which you voluntarily submit to. However, since you are merely a tenant paying property use tax rent on the land, they have every right to tell you how you will use that property and how far from the property line you must build any house, etc. Can you imagine Patrick Henry putting up with such nonsense? Of course not! But then, Patrick Henry was a Freeman, not a Communist. He did not hold Communist ideas about the use of land, as most Americans today do. How about you? Are you a Communist when it comes to land use? As to the use of land, every Senator and every Congressman is a Communist today. Nothing much will change “when Communism takes over”, except that you will know that you are a mere tenant and not a land owner as you had supposed for years. Some of you tenants will be pushed off the state’s land so that another tenant can use your nice home and farm and if you illegally resist, you may be legally shot.

When the Communist agent, Woodie Guthrie, wrote the now famous song, *This Land Is My Land; This Land Is Your Land...* he was writing with the Communist understanding about land and land ownership. Yet patriotic groups, ignorant of Communist objectives, often sing that song with the same attitude and reverence as they do with *America, The Beautiful*. Good grief!

(2) A HEAVY PROGRESSIVE OR GRADUATED INCOME TAX.

This is probably the best known of the Marxist-Communist political concepts in use today in America. If there is any Communist statute or regulation that has been imposed unlawfully on most Americans, and one which affects their very lives and fortunes the most, the Communist Income Tax has to be it. If there was any statute that employed more “powerful levers” or “subtle webs”, you would be hard pressed to find it. As with the progressive tax on property, it is a Communist idea of “from each according to his ability and to each according to his need” that finds exact expression in the federal and state graduated Income Tax laws. Yet 90% of all Americans accept that system of federal revenue taxation as if it were both Scriptural and American. It is neither. It comes from the *Babylonian Talmud*, and is the main cornerstone of Communist Thought-theology; Marxism-Leninism is not only a political thought, but is also the religion of the Communist-Socialist. I was sitting at a

restaurant meal with two Baptist ministers and their wives recently. These men had come to see me regarding several theological opinions that I hold and set forth in *STAR WARS 4*. During the discussion, the subject of the Marxist Federal Income Tax came up, and I stated that I had not filed a return in over 20 years. One of the minister’s wives blurted right out, “I think I should turn you in!” Here was a woman claiming to be a Christian who was perfectly at ease turning in another Christian to the federal authorities over the matter of a Communist taxing system! What did the two ministers say concerning the outburst from this wife? Nothing. Now, how could they understand the deeper meanings of *STAR WARS 4* when they were functional Communists in Thought-theology (Psychopolitics)? Here is a plank of the *COMMUNIST MANIFESTO* so ingrained in their sub-conscious minds that they were silent when this woman suggested that I be turned over to the authorities! It is a well-known hallmark of Communism when you see people turning in their neighbors to the authorities. It is now beginning on a large scale in America with such carefully prepared TV shows as *UNSOLVED MYSTERIES*, where the TV uses brutal murders, drug and child abuse crimes to get the public accustomed to thinking about turning people in so as to solve these crimes. You will become a “state hero” and even be paid \$1,000 for your help. Next, you will be paid for turning in people who own firearms or teach the citizenry about unlawful government activities. Will you really recognize the point “when Communism takes over?”

(3) ABOLITION OF ALL RIGHT TO INHERITANCE.

In spite of the federal Estate Tax of 1916, your Marxist government has yet to accomplish this objective. They have imposed a heavy inheritance tax, illegally confiscating a large part of that property a man leaves to his children. After a couple of generations, the property is gone. How many people do you know who still live on their grandfather’s farm or ranch? Naturally, the lower classes, who have chosen not to save enough to purchase property, have no inheritances to leave. The super-rich have been provided the use of tax-exempt foundations so that their wealth is passed on to their posterity. It is the great middle-class that the Marxist objectives are directed toward, and which succeed very well in America. Where does the Federal Government get the authority and jurisdiction to tax the property of the deceased?

(4) CONFISCATION OF THE PROPERTY OF EMIGRANTS AND REBELS.

Emigrants are people who *leave* a country, and that does not apply to Americans. However, look at what is done to Americans your government calls “rebels.” All your government needs to do is allege that a person is a “tax resister” or a drug pusher and his property and real estate can be confiscated without due process. Some of you saw the story on *INSIDE EDITION* where a citizen’s property was taken by the Federal authorities without due process merely because she had rented the house to

people later determined to have been using the house for drug traffic. All your government needs to do is allege that property, real estate, cars, boats, etc., are owned by those involved in drugs, and this property can be taken and sold under Public Law 99-570 set in place in 1986. You have read the horror stories. Some minimum wage seaman can sneak drugs aboard a million dollar ship, *unknown to the owners or the captain*, and the ship is confiscated by the government without due process of law! **HOW WILL YOU KNOW WHEN COMMUNISM TAKES OVER?**

(5) CENTRALIZATION OF CREDIT IN THE HANDS OF THE STATE, BY MEANS OF A NATIONAL BANK WITH STATE CAPITAL AND AN EXCLUSIVE MONOPOLY.

It was through the Federal Reserve Act of 1913 that the private banking cartel known as the FEDERAL RESERVE BANK came into being. It is through this scheme, with the government controlling the banks and credit for the benefit of the secret shareholders, that the effect of this objective of the Communists came into being in the United States. The super rich bankers, while they liked the controls envisioned by Karl Marx, decided that all the usury and profits should go into *THEIR* pockets instead of the federal coffers. It is this small bank of International Bankers who decide how much interest you are going to pay on your home mortgage and they have the monopoly power to force other banks to charge the same rates. Individual credit can be given or withheld at the whim of these bankers. The private FEDERAL RESERVE BANKING SYSTEM is neither “federal” nor does it have any “reserves” as commonly thought. The local Federal Reserve Bank is not listed under agencies of the Federal Government in your phone book, but listed in the white pages as any other private business.

The FEDERAL RESERVE NOTES, which you carry in your pocket, though printed by the Federal Government for those private banker’s use, and identified as “legal tender”, are in fact privately circulated bank notes. As “notes” they do not certify that the U.S. Treasury has gold or silver to “back them” but state on their face that the U.S. Government is in debt to that amount. You are not paying your bills with certificates of wealth, but with evidences of federal debt. You are passing the U.S. debt to the bankers around among yourselves as if it was lawful money. The *private* Federal Reserve makes huge profits for its member banks, *and yet it pays no federal or state Income Taxes*, and they have never been audited by any government agency. A couple of years ago, Senator Metcalf of Washington State launched a campaign against the FEDERAL RESERVE and had it put on the ballot to restore the right to create money to the Congress as specified in the *Constitution*. The people in Washington State were so ignorant or Communist-minded that they actually voted it down! HOW WILL YOU KNOW...?

In 1933, when so many banks lost their shirts and had to repay their depositors or close their doors, the FEDERAL RESERVE ACT was changed to incorporate the Federal Deposit Insurance Corporation (FDIC) [H: Note

“Corporation” which designates private.] Here is how that works, and we can see it with the current Savings and Loan scandals. In good times, the bankers make huge profits. However, in bad times, the American taxpayers are called upon to bail out the bankers, letting them retain their personal assets. How will you know when “Communism takes over”? Most people are so accustomed to the yoke of Communism, thrust upon them in the name of “democracy” and “Social Security”, that they believe that these things must be the form of government our Forefathers gave us. They think it is normal to have total taxes in amounts to 50% of income. Where is their Great Republic based upon the Common Law and the *Constitution*? For all practical purposes, it no longer exists.

(6) CENTRALIZATION OF THE MEANS OF COMMUNICATION AND TRANSPORTATION IN THE HANDS OF THE STATE.

All radio and television networks are licensed and permitted to operate only at the good pleasure of the Federal Government through the Federal Communications Commission. Because their programming is under strict federal guidelines, anti-Communist programs are rarely aired. How many of you can recall one TV program, in the past 30 years, which set forth the Communist objectives for the conquest of America and the world? Instead, all programming is designed to promote Socialist thinking, and our country is never referred to as a republic but *ALWAYS AS A DEMOCRACY*. All news is designed to promote the Communists and their leading individuals as reasonable people, and anti-Communist nations, such as South Africa, are always cast in an unfavorable light. Communist objectives for America, such as degeneration of moral values, interracial marriage, promiscuous sex, and homosexual life styles, are treated in both the news and the “situation comedies” as totally normal and health behavior, and are given to us and our children on a daily basis. All transportation by air is under either the Federal Aviation Agency or the Civil Aeronautics Administration, and the government controls how these private businesses operate and the fares and rates that they can charge. The Federal Government controls every form of interstate commerce, and sets the rates that these private businesses can charge and even how long a truck driver can drive his own truck in a given day.

(7) EXTENSION OF FACTORIES AND INSTRUMENTS OF PRODUCTION OWNED BY THE STATE; THE BRINGING INTO CULTIVATION OF WASTE LANDS, THE IMPROVEMENT OF THE SOIL ACCORDING TO A COMMON PLAN.

The Federal Government now owns and operates more than 25,000 corporate units in direct competition with private enterprise. Most of these corporations are operated at staggering losses, even though they pay no property taxes and no interest on invested capital. All of these, along with their losses, are being operated without the slightest shred of Constitutional

authority. Furthermore, according to figures taken from the Federal Budget, the aggregate losses of these federally owned businesses and property, including the lost state and local taxes thereon, exceed the total amount collected each year on the personal Income Taxes! According to the LIBERTY AMENDMENT COMMITTEE, from whom these statistics were taken, the sale of these unlawfully owned businesses would retire about one third of the national debt, and make the personal individual Income Taxes a thing of the past. This author is 100% in favor of bringing wastelands into cultivation and improving the soil. However, this must be done on a private enterprise basis, and not as the result of federal bureaucratic intervention. However, in accordance to the Marxist orientation of our government, swarms of New Officers (to use the language of the *Declaration of Independence*) have been descending upon our farmers. There is the Bureau of Land Management, Bureau of Reclamation, Bureau of Mines, Environmental Protection Agency, and many others. I do not need to comment on the crisis now being faced by America’s independent farmers. It is not the result of incompetent farmers but because of federal meddling in both their agricultural and financial affairs.

(8) EQUAL LIABILITY OF ALL TO LABOR, ESTABLISHMENT OF INDUSTRIAL ARMIES, ESPECIALLY IN AGRICULTURE.

In the first sentence, the emphasis should be on the word, *liability*. This is to be a “worker’s paradise” and therefore all have an equality liability, a pecuniary obligation, to labor. Every citizen, according to Marx, is required to labor, and every person is to be assigned a job. There is to be no non-laboring middle class working as salesmen and shopkeepers. In spite of massive government boondoggles in agriculture, the American farmer has found a way to produce food that feeds not only our country, but those countries as the USSR and China which still suppose that the Marxist way for agriculture may someday work. Once the farmers finally fail in large numbers, not because of agricultural flaws so much as corporate debt, the Marxist agriculture armies, gathered from those “huddled masses yearning to be free”, that now clog up the welfare rolls, will be sent forth to plant, till and harvest in the vain hope that they can feed the people.

(9) COMBINATION OF AGRICULTURE WITH MANUFACTURING; GRADUAL ABOLITION OF THE DISTINCTION BETWEEN TOWN AND COUNTRY BY A MORE EQUITABLE DISTRIBUTION OF THE POPULATION OVER THE COUNTRY.

The destruction of the cities has been going on since the Roosevelt Depression. Socialist confiscatory property and business taxes on producers, and welfare handouts to non-producers, have driven commerce and industry out of the cities and provides the excuse for

federal control of land use, environmental impact studies, and regional planning. Federal regional planning done between states and over state lines, is the way this Marxist plank is being carried out today.

(10) FREE EDUCATION OF ALL CHILDREN IN PUBLIC SCHOOLS, ABOLITION OF CHILDREN’S FACTORY LABOR IN ITS PRESENT FORM. COMBINATION OF EDUCATION WITH INDUSTRIAL PRODUCTION.

When Karl Marx wrote “free” he meant *compulsory* education of the children under the control of the State. Because of the contract with the State known as the “Marriage License”, your children are legally Wards of the State. They must have “shots” and a Social Security number “required to protect the State’s wards”. State-run and tax-financed government schools began soon after the publishing of the *COMMUNIST MANIFESTO*, with the key leader at that time being Horace Mann. Next came socialized or often called “progressive” education under the guidance of John Dewey. How many of you remember having to read about the wonders of Socialism in books by Lincoln Stephens in high school? The most Socialist class in any high school is not history or social science but English, where the teacher can direct the children to read certain books and make reports on them. English is the only required class for all students, and it is there that the Communists have directed their most attention. Under Biblical law, early American instruction, where students were studying Greek and Latin by 9 years of age, has always been the responsibility of the parents and their church assembly. Children were taught the moral values of the parents and of their church. Today, it is the State that determines what the standards will be for the children’s education. Federal Aid to Education determines how the States will set up the basic teachings and philosophy and this is exactly what Marx had in mind. This form of education teaches the child to look to the State for help, and the State becomes the child’s “god”. Christian instruction, in contrast, teaches the child to look to God, and that if he needs a hand he finds one at the end of his arm. As you look at our youth educated in government schools, observe their appearance and their attitudes, and remember that crime and drug use is increasing seven times as fast as the population, you will see the evil genius of Karl Marx in full bloom. As you re-read this section, notice that I have drawn a clear distinction between “instruction” and “education”. It is Humanistic, New Age, and Eastern philosophy that man is intrinsically good. Hence the use of the word “education” by the modern Socialist, which means from the Latin, “draw the good out”. In contrast, the *Bible* teaches that all men are sinners, and that they are basically of a sinful, wicked nature. Thus, there is no way to “draw good out” of them. Christian philosophy, based upon the truth of the *Bible*, teaches that children are to be *instructed*, that is to have the good of God’s Laws put into them so that they can be pleasing in God’s sight. Today, those church groups that teach that God’s Laws are still in full force and effect, always refer to their

schools as Christian Instruction. Those churches who have gone the way of Humanism, teaching that God's Laws, Statutes and Judgments were abandoned at The Cross, rightly call their schools "Christian Education". The term "Christian Education" is an oxymoron, an absurd contradiction in meaning to those of us with even a smattering of classical study.

As to the second part of Marx's 10th Plank, children under 16 are not permitted to work for wages. All private apprenticeships have been abolished for children seeking to learn a trade before the age of 16. Roosevelt's Socialist friends had the Fair Labor Standards Act passed in 1937 where apprenticeships are now under control of the State.

I have taken six pages to teach you what Communism really is from the works of their founders, Karl Marx. Now, fellow American, how many of the Marxist Ten Planks have you accepted as normal, necessary, and indeed the American Way?

[H: Please pay close attention to that which I will now quote from the same document but bearing more attention. After that I shall again ask Dharma to outline the Executive Orders which are now signed and in place in your government.]

J. Edgar Hoover, in his classic book on the Communist threat to America, *Masters Of Deceit*, wrote that his greatest fear was that Americans would become "state-of-mind Communists" while adamantly denying any interest or adherence to Communism. My friends, that is exactly what has happened. Most Americans go along with every single plank of the *Communist Manifesto* and even suppose that it is the American Way!

Now, my friends, the more powerful levers and more subtle webs have been set in place.

Several months ago I wrote about the Marxist Income Tax and the reasons why I was opposed to it. I further stated in public print that I had not filed any returns for 20 years nor paid any tax in all that time. These ON TARGET *Northpoint Team Reports* are widely photocopied and circulated with my permission and encouragement. However, they go from friend to friend and then to the Christian ignorant among the silent majority, and ultimately to the Socialist enemy. You cannot believe the letters we get from professing Christians! I have read their letter admonishing me to read *Romans 13*, supposing that I had not managed to read that far into the *New Testament*. They call my attention to Christ's words to "render unto Caesar..." and think that whatever is demanded by government under a pretext of law must be dutifully turned over to Socialist schemes, heathen peoples around the world and social dropouts around the country as part of our Christian witness, testimony, and responsibility.

According to these Christians, educated into the Communist Thought-theology psychopolitics of the government schools, apparently the American Colonists should have paid the tax on tea demanded of King George instead of "damaging their Christian testimony in an act of violence" by dumping it all into Boston harbor. The tax was, after all, "the Law" and imposed lawfully by those in authority. Worse than that, when the King wanted to confiscate "assault rifles" being stored in Concord, "Christian patriots should have turned them over to the Red Coats

instead of killing people at Concord Bridge".

Those early Americans are identified as Patriots, but those of us who object to the very same things today are thought of as unAmerican at best and unChristian at worst. Do you see the problem we have today? Christians are now "state-of-mind Communists" as feared and predicted years and years ago. How do I reason with a "state-of-mind" Communist, who supposes that his political, moral and economic understanding comes right out of the *Bible*?

The Federal Income Tax Statutes, and the Supreme Court decisions supporting them, clearly state that wages and salaries are not "income". Yet Christian Communists in America, in what profess to be patriotic assemblies, have been conned into waiving that statutory provision and to "voluntarily" agreeing to pay the first part of their increase not to God's Law but to Caesar, in direct violation of God's Law set forth in Scripture. And they wonder why God stopped blessing America right after the Marxist Income Tax Statutes went into effect! Looking deeper still, we find that even the Marxist Income Tax Statutes made Constitutional by the *16th Amendment*, applies only to those non-white citizens *by privilege of the 14th Amendment*. It also includes corporate officers, folks who live in Washington, D.C. and other Federal enclaves, military people and those who work in government jobs. But, people who exchange their time for wages, salaries, commissions, etc., are not required to file returns or pay federal taxes. Oh, your minister never told you these things? And your dad never knew them? Why are you giving the first portion of the wonderful blessings God gives you through increase of your land and labor of your hands and mind, to promote Communism, totalitarian Socialism and other wicked things at home and abroad? Shame on you! Repent of your ways.

I will tell you why you pay without a whimper! It is because you are scared to death of the wicked agents of the Internal Revenue and their well-publicized cruel activities and brutal enforcement procedures. Most of you lack the guts for such basic Christian service to your country, if the truth was really known. Some of my best friends and most generous supporters have confessed this fear to me privately and I have wept for their souls. You must understand, Scripture teaches that the fearful, right along with the unbelievers, murderers, whoremongers, sorcerers, idolaters and liars shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone. Read *Revelation 21:8* about those listed among the non-overcomers! Those who are afraid, are just as wicked in God's Eyes, as some of the most terrible of anti-Christ people! Take your *STRONG'S CONCORDANCE* and do a word study on all the variations of the word fear and it will open your eyes of understanding. Oh, how I pray that some of my wonderful Team Members and other financial supporters will turn from their fearful ways and not be included among that wretched lot at the end of time.

Did you know that if you file Income Tax returns, you place your legal status under Admiralty Law, and waive your Common Law rights under the first Ten Amendments to the *Constitution*? The fearful, under an ironic twist to God's Law, find themselves unprotected by the *1st Amendment* and cannot lawfully claim the right to religious freedom or the right of free speech, etc. They cannot claim the right to keep

and bear arms as set forth in the *2nd Amendment*. Since so few Americans remain who have these rights, the laws on the gradual confiscation of any "semi-automatic weapon" are now being enacted, beginning with the so-called assault rifles, and hand guns that have an ammunition magazine or "clip". Are you surprised? These laws have been on the books for 20 years awaiting this day and hour! I know that some do not believe me on this, but see for yourself. Go to your local library and ask the librarian to show you where the *UNITED STATES CODE* books are shelved. There are 25 of these in the set, reddish-brown in color. They are printed by the United States Government. Select Volume 9 and turn to page 554. Read public law 87-297 signed into law by John F. Kennedy in 1961. Every President since then has worked to gradually enact its provisions, knowing that most Americans would not approve. Read along through that public law to page 559, and you will see that it calls for our Armed Forces to be eliminated from NATIONAL CONTROL, which in turn wipes out our sovereignty as a nation. In the third state we shall see a "zero military" and before stage one closes, all citizen-owned guns will be banned. This issue of national disarmament is now being discussed with world leaders, and the ban on certain defensive weapons here at home is not new at all, but part of a treasonous scheme to render America as a nation, and our citizens as individuals, helpless against the Socialist-Communist conquest of the world.

Here is another problem: Are you sitting under a minister who is a state-of-mind Communist, one of the fearful who still files Income Tax returns? Sure, he may be a nice guy. Sure, he may seem to be a kindly, loving man. But he is one of the fearful, classified by Godly John and Jesus Christ as being among the whoremongers and liars? Are you sending God's tithe and your offerings to any "religious group" that is claiming "tax exemption" and thus under the jurisdiction of our Communist democracy of the District of Columbia? If you read our materials long enough, you will see a thread of theme about the ministers and preaching in America that is causing most of our problems. I remember back in the *Old Testament*, God's nation of Israel had some major problems under King Jeroboam. You might need to see how God dealt with His People in those days, as sort of a forecast of what is soon to pass in America. (*I Kings 12*, etc.) The bottom line then was that Jeroboam "made priests of the lowest of the people" (v.31). Christ, through St. John in *Revelation 21:8*, says that the lowest of people are the "fearful". You cannot be Godly and fearful at the same time, and the *Bible* word study suggested previously should have established that fact firmly in your mind. Therefore, all fearful are also ungodly, if you can follow that logic. The very first *Psalm*, a fantastic collection of distilled wisdom, begins with this most important truth: "Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly—fearful..." How many of my wonderful friends and readers are still taking counsel of the fearful, men whom the *Bible* calls priests of the lowest of people, who it so often also appears, are state-of-mind Communists?

[END OF QUOTING]

And so be it.

Now, Dharma, allow us to again present the *Executive Orders* which have now been brought into play—obviating even the need of Congressional agreement in order to become law against you-the-people.

Before we do so, however, I am going to ask you a few questions and let us see if you REALLY see and understand that which I give you and that which IS!

1. What is the name of the new Soviet Foreign Minister?

2. What is the first plank in the *COMMUNIST MANIFESTO*?

3. Whose picture is on the \$20 Federal Bank “note”?

4. What is an SS12? Who developed it? Where is it now?

5. What did you have for breakfast on Saturday last?

6. If you attend church, give me the doctrines according to denomination! Where did your minister get his “education” and did he get a “Christian Education” or “Christian Instructions”?

7. What do you REALLY know about this “Christian Community” within your own town? Funny thing about the one in Tehachapi, California—they offer to drive these Satanic speakers from out of the city—or worse: death!

WHAT DO YOU REALLY KNOW ABOUT ANYTHING? Tell me the top 10 stats from Sunday’s Superbowl! Welcome Home America! God have mercy on your children in the Middle East!

U.S. EXECUTIVE ORDERS NOW IN EFFECT (CHECK THEM ONE BY ONE AGAINST THE COMMUNIST MANIFESTO):

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10995 takes over all communications media.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10997 takes over all electric power, petroleum, gas, fuel and minerals.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10998 takes over all food resources and farms.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 10999 takes over all means of transportation, controls highways and seaports.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11000 drafts all citizens into work forces under the governmental supervision.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11001 takes over all health, welfare and educational functions.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11002 empowers the Postmaster General to register all citizens nationwide.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11003 takes over all airports and aircraft.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11004 takes over housing and finance authorities and housing designated as “unsafe”. Establishes new locations for populations, relocates communities, builds new housing with public funds.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11005 takes over all railroads, inland waterways, and public storage facilities.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11051 designates responsibilities of the Office of Emergency Planning giving authorization to put the above orders into effect in times of increased international tension or economic or financial crisis.

Then comes the big one: Under EXECUTIVE ORDER 11490 all of the above orders are immediately activated.

[Editor’s note: And since this writing was

first published, in early 1991, we have to add here two additional “bars on our cages” in the guise of these newer, dandy Executive Orders:]

EXECUTIVE ORDER 11649—Signed by President Richard Nixon, it divided the United States into regions, now to be controlled by FEMA and its fifty unelected officials. NAFTA and GATT are regional agreements—part of the “New World Order” and not about free trade.

EXECUTIVE ORDER 12919—Signed by President Bill Clinton, a derivative of the War Powers Act, takes away our rights to privacy, liberty, property, contact, and even our rights to a Constitutional Court of Law.

EXECUTIVE ORDERS: **WHAT ARE THEY?**

Executive Orders are laws established by United States Presidents. These laws are not passed by the Congress or the Senate, and create an end-run around the *Constitution*. These laws begin as *Executive Orders* which are simply printed in the Federal Register. After thirty days these *Orders* become law and carry the full impact of law passed by the United States Congress. These laws are unconstitutional because the *Constitution* does not afford any person the right to create law by himself that negates the *Constitution*.

To understand just how this could all come about, you need to open your eyes, your mind and your heart. What we have discovered is quite scary, very much unconstitutional and in every sense, acts of treason to the United States of America. There are individuals in this world, within this country, and in our own government who would like to rule the world, and they do believe that this is possible. They are and have been working towards this goal for decades. Some of the individuals caught up in this endeavor have been our very own elected officials. These power-hungry individuals have corrupted our government and are working on sabotaging our freedom by destroying the *Constitution of the United States*, in order to establish the “New World Order” (a.k.a. “Global Community”).

To bring about this New World Order, and ultimately the single World Government, there are several things that must come about: *All other forms of government throughout the world must cease to function and thus the countries would become bankrupt. Because the Constitution is a document that safeguards the sovereignty of our nation it must be destroyed. Because of the genuine threat [to the USURPERS] of the American militia, the*

American people must be disarmed and become addicted to government hand-outs and, thus, become “sheeple”.

The American people have become so accustomed to their freedom and the constitutional safeguards afforded them, that they have paid little, if any, attention to what is and could be happening around them. The international establishment has planned this and is working to use this weakness to erode our freedom and take control of the United States.

The *Declaration of Interdependence*, supported by several of our elected officials, moves the United States of America closer to the mandates of the *United Nations Charter*.

The U.S. has entered into many United Nations treaties (Genocide Treaty, Human Rights Treaty and Total Disarmament Treaty) that steal away our rights under the *Bill of Rights*. Despite the noble titles of these treaties, the truth of the motives of the U.N. becomes self-evident under the most fundamental scrutiny.

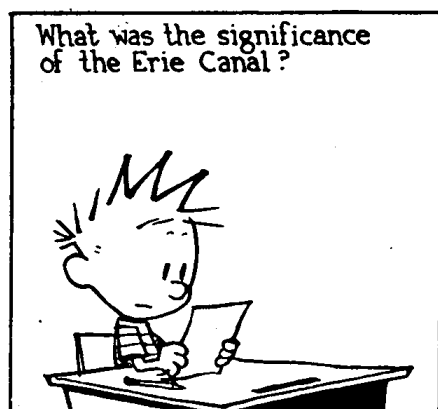
The “War on Drugs” is the guise the Federal Government uses to legitimize the invoking of Martial Law tactics (under the Drug & Crime Emergency Act), while they continue to covertly import the drugs and weapons they claim to be fighting against. This guise conveniently facilitates the total disarmament of all weapons (public and private) as mandated by the United Nations.

Without the complicity of the Federal Government, crime of this magnitude could not exist.

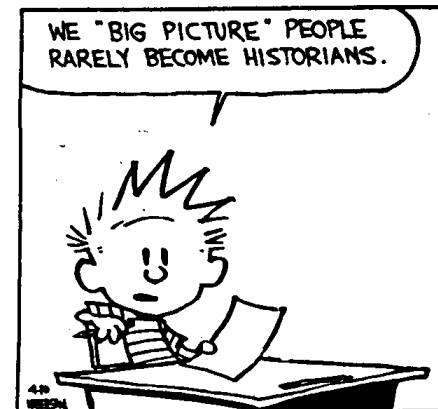
These Executive Orders establish the basis for the Federal Emergency Management Agency (FEMA). FEMA has the power to completely rule over the American people, any time the President should decide to declare *martial law*. If this should ever happen, the director of FEMA (an unelected official) has the authorization to enact all Executive Orders, giving him full dictatorial control over all of the United States, its resources, and its people. Martial law suspends all prior or existing laws, functions, systems and programs of civil government, and replaces them with a military system. These systems include the courts, mail, sanitation, aviation and transportation, firefighting, police, agricultural products and services, public and private storage facilities, health, education and welfare. The American people and all their belongings become chattel of FEMA, and the United Nations Peace Keeping Forces will be in absolute control of our country.

When will this happen? As soon as all legal and illegal firearms are confiscated by forced house-to-house search and seizure. As of February, 1994, Al Gore has formed the

calvin and hobbes



IN THE COSMIC SENSE,
PROBABLY NIL.



“Central Law Enforcement Agency.” Gore is the Czar of this agency. This agency will control all law enforcement in the United States: FBI, ATF, DEA, Secret Service, and would usurp power from local/state, county sheriff, etc., under the name of the *Multi-Jurisdictional Task Force*. MJFT will wear black uniforms and have black military equipment, including helicopters. MJTF cooperates with the *Financial Crimes Enforcement Agency (FINCEN)*. FINCEN operates under the World Bank, Interpol, U.N. and federal directives and is composed of foreign U.N. military personnel.

FINCEN is a global economic police force using INSLAW computer programs to track all

financial transactions of every civilian. Clinton’s phoney health care crisis is a cover to force a national I.D. card on every U.S. citizen, so you can be tracked by FINCEN.

To every concerned citizen of this country who can read and comprehend, these laws are in your County Law Library under Presidential Documents, U.N. treaties, Executive Orders, printed in the Federal Register, NAFTA, and soon to be GATT, the New Crime Bill, War Powers Act and State Department Bulletin 7277 which explains the complete disarmament of our military and private citizens.

Some of FEMA’s secret martial law programs taking place right now are Wintex-

Cimex 83; Pressure Point 84, Rex 82 Bravo, Rex 84 Alpha, Night Train 84 and Cable Splicer/ Garden Plot. And soon, Operation Night Stalker.

Wake Up—Freedom Is Not Free!

John F. Kennedy, at Columbia University in 1963, said it perfectly: “The high office of the President has been used to foment a plot to destroy America’s freedom and before I leave office, I must inform the citizens of their plight.” Ten days later, John F. Kennedy was assassinated!

THINK ABOUT IT, AMERICA! Salu. 

The following article is excerpted from pages 10-12 of an insert titled The United States Of America’s Long Slide From Christian Nation To Khazarian “Jewish” Zionism, in the January 10, 1995 issue of CONTACT.

What Are The Noachide Laws And How Do They Affect Us?

1/10/95 RICK MARTIN

Approved March 20, 1991.
Legislative History—H.J. Res. 104:
Congressional Record, Vol. 137 (1991)
[Considered and passed House on March 5.]
[Considered and passed Senate on March 7.]
[Both passed by a voice vote.]

WHAT ARE THE NOACHIDE LAWS AND HOW DO THEY AFFECT US?

From the *Judaica Encyclopedia*:

[QUOTING:]

NOACHIDE LAWS, The seven laws considered by rabbinic tradition as the minimal moral duties enjoined by the *Bible* on all men (*Sanh.* 56-60; *Yad, Melakhim*, 8:10, 10:12 [*Babylonian Talmud*]). Jews are obligated to observe the whole *Torah*, while every non-Jew is a “son of the covenant of Noah” (see *Gen.* 9), and he who accepts its obligations is a *ger-toshav* (“resident-stranger” or even “semi-convert”) (See *Av. Zar.* 64b; *Maim, Yad, Melakhim* 8:10.) *Maimonides* equates the righteous man (*Ihasid*) of the [gentile] nations who has a share in the world to come even without becoming a Jew with the gentile who keeps these laws. Such a man is entitled to full material support from the Jewish community (see *ET*, 6 (19540, col. 289 *s.v. ger toshav*) and to the highest earthly honors (*Sefer Hasidim* [1957], 358). **The seven Noachide laws as traditionally enumerated are: the prohibitions of idolatry, blasphemy, bloodshed, sexual sins, theft, and eating from a living animal, as well as the injunction to establish a legal system** (*Tosef., Av. Zar.* 8:4; *Sanh.* 56a).

Except for the last, all are negative, and the last itself is usually interpreted as **commanding the enforcement of the others** (*Maim. Yad, Melakhim*, 9:1). *They are derived exegetically from divine demands addressed to Adam* (*Gen.* 2:16) *and Noah* (see *Gen. R.* 34; *Sanh.* 59b), *i.e., the progenitors of all mankind, and are thus regarded as universal. The prohibition of idolatry* provides that, to ensure social stability and personal salvation, the non-Jew does not have to “know God” but **must adjure false gods** (that’s a good trick if you can do it) (*Meg.* 13a; *Kid.* 40a; *Maim. Yad, Melakhim*, 10:2ff). This law refers only to actual idolatrous acts, and not to theoretical principles and, unlike Jews, Noachides are not required to suffer martyrdom rather than break this law (*Sanh.* 74a; *TJ, Shev.* 4:2). “They are, however, required to choose martyrdom rather than shed human Jewish [for “other” is classified as something else—not ‘human’] blood” (*Pes.* 25b and *Rashi*).

In view of the strict monotheism of Islam, Muslims were considered as Noachides (cf. *ET*, loc. cit., col. 291, n. 17), *whereas the status of Christians was a matter of debate. Since the later Middle Ages, however, Christianity too has come to be regarded as Noachides*, on the ground that *shittuf* (“associationism”—this was the Jewish interpretation of *Trinitarianism*) is not forbidden to non-Jews (see *YD* 151). **Under the prohibitions of blasphemy, murder, and theft Noachides are subject to greater legal restrictions than Jews because non-Jewish society is held to be more prone to these sins** (*Rashi to Sanh.* 57a). The prohibition of theft covers many types of acts, e.g., military conquests (*ibid.*, 59a) and dishonesty in economic life (*ibid.*, 57a; *Yad, Melakhim*, 9:9). A number of other Noachide prescriptions are listed in the sources (see *Sanh.* 57b; *Mid. Ps.* 21; *Yad, Melakhim*, 10:6), e.g., prohibitions

of sorcery, castration, mixed seeds, blemished sacrifices, injunctions to practice charity, procreate, and to honor the *Torah* (*Hul.* 92a). These are best understood as subheadings of “the seven laws”. Noachides may also freely choose to practice certain other Jewish commandments (*Yad, Melakhim*, 10:9-10). *Jews are obligated to try to establish the Noachide Code wherever they can* (*ibid.*, 8:10). *Maimonides* held that Noachides must not only accept “the seven laws” on their own merit, but they must accept them as divinely revealed. This follows from the thesis that all ethics are not ultimately “natural”, but require a theological framework, (see Schwarzschild, in: *JQR*, 52 (1962), 302; Fauer, in: *Tarbiz*, 38 (1968), 43-53). The Noachide covenant plays an important part in both Jewish history and historiography. Modern Jewish thinkers like Moses Mendelssohn and Herman Cohen emphasized the Noachide conception as the common rational, ethical ground of Israel and mankind (see H. Cohen, *Religion der Vernunft* (1929), 135-48, 381-8), and see Noah as the symbol of the unity and perpetuity of mankind (*ibid.*, 293). Views differ as to whether the ultimate stage of humanity will comprise both Judaism and Noachidism, or whether Noachidism is only the penultimate level before the universalization of all of the *Torah* (see *TJ, Av. Zar.* 2:1). Aime Palliere, at the suggestion of his teacher Rabbi E. Benamozegh, adopted the Noachide Laws and never formally converted to Judaism.

IN JEWISH LAW. While in the amoraic period the above-mentioned list of seven precepts is clearly accepted as the frame-work of the Noachide Laws, a variety of tannaitic sources indicate lack of complete agreement as to the number of such laws, as well as to the four possible additional prohibitions against (1) drinking the blood of a living animal; (2) emasculation; (3) sorcery; and (4) all magical practices listed in *Deuteronomy* 18:10-11. The *Talmud* records a position which would add prohibitions against cross-breeding of animals of different species, and grafting trees of different kinds (*Sanh.* 56b). Non-rabbinic sources of the tannaitic period indicate even greater divergence. The *Book of Jubilees* (7:20ff.) records a substantially different list of six commandments given by Noah to his sons: (1) to observe righteousness; (2) to cover the shame of their flesh; (3) to bless their creator; (4) to honor parents; (5) to love their neighbor; and (6) To guard against fornication, uncleanness, and all iniquity (see I. Finkelstein, bibl.). *Act* (15:20) refers to four commandments addressed to non-Jews, “...that they abstain from pollutions of idols, from fornication, from things strangled, and from blood.” This latter list is the only one that bears any systematic relationship to the set of religious laws which the

Pentateuch makes obligatory upon resident aliens (the *ger hagar* and *ezrah*).


NATURE AND PURPOSE. There are indications that even during the Talmudic period itself there was divergence of opinion as to whether the Noachide Laws constituted a formulation of natural law or were intended solely to govern the behavior of the non-Jewish residents living under Jewish jurisdiction. The natural law position is expressed most clearly by the assertion, as to five of the seven laws, that they would have been made mandatory even had they not been revealed (*Yoma* 67b; *Sifra Aharei Mot*, 13:10). Similarly, the rabbinic insistence that six of the seven Noachide Laws were actually revealed to Adam partakes of a clearly universalistic thrust (*Gen. R.* 16:6, 24:5). The seventh law, against the eating of flesh torn from a living animal, could have been revealed at the earliest to Noah, since prior to the flood the eating of flesh was prohibited altogether. The very fact that these laws were denominated as the “seven laws of the sons of Noah” constitutes further indication of this trend since the term “sons of Noah” is, in rabbinic usage, a technical term including all human beings except those whom Jewish law defines as being Jews. Nor was there a lack of technical terminology available specifically to describe the resident alien. On the other hand, the entire context of the Talmudic discussion of the Noachide Laws is that of actual enforcement by rabbinic courts. To that end, not only is the punishment for each crime enumerated, but standards of procedure and evidence are discussed as well (*Sanh.* 56a-59a). This presumption of the jurisdiction of Jewish courts is most comprehensible if the laws themselves are intended to apply to non-Jews resident in areas of Jewish sovereignty. Of a similar nature is the position of Yose that the parameters of the proscription against magical practices by Noachides is the verse in *Deuteronomy* (18-10) which begins, “There shall not be found among you...” (*Sanh.* 56b). The attempt by Finkelstein (op. cit.) to date the formulation of the seven Noachide commandments during the Hasmonean era would also suggest a rabbinic concern with the actual legal status of the non-Jew in a sovereign Jewish state. It might even be the case that the substitution by the *tanna* of the school of Manasseh of emasculation and forbidden mixtures of plants for the establishment of a judicial system and blasphemy (*Sanh.* 56b) itself reflects a concern with the regulation of the life of the resident alien already under the jurisdiction of Jewish courts. Of course, the seven commandments themselves are subject to either interpretation: e.g., the establishment of courts of justice can mean either an independent non-Jewish judiciary and legal system or can simply bring the non-Jew under the rubric of Jewish civil law and its judicial system.

THE BASIS OF AUTHORITY. A question related to the above is that of the basis of authority of these laws over the non-Jews. Talmudic texts seem constantly to alternate between two terms, reflecting contradictory assumptions as to the basis of authority, namely seven precepts “which were commanded” (*she-nitzavvu*) to the Noachides, and seven precepts “which the Noachides accepted upon themselves” (*she-kibbeul alieheim*; *BK* 38a; *TJ*, *AV. Zar.* 2:1; *Hul.* 92ab; *Hor.* 8b; *Sahn.* 56b). This disparity between authority based on revelation as opposed to consent reaches a climax when Maimonides asserts that the only proper basis for acceptance of the Noachide laws by a non-Jew is divine authority and revelation to Moses, and that “...if he observe them due to intellectual conviction (i.e., consent) such a one is not a resident alien, nor of the righteous of the nations of the world, nor of their wise men” (*Yad, Melakhim* 8:11); the possibility that the final “*ve-lo*” (“nor”) is a scribal error for “*ella*” (“but rather”) while very appealing, is not borne out by any manuscript evidence. Of course, this same conflict between revelation and consent as

basis of authority appears with regard to the binding authority of *Torah* over the Jew, in the form of “we will do and obey” (*Ex.* 24:7) as opposed to “He (God) suspended the mountain upon them like a cask, and said to them, ‘If ye accept the *Torah*, ’tis well; if not, there shall be your burial’” (*Shab.* 88a).

NOACHIDE LAWS AND PRE-SINAITIC LAWS. The *amoraim*, having received a clear tradition of seven Noachide Laws, had difficulty in explaining why other pre-Sinaitic laws were not included, such as procreation, circumcision, and the law of the sinew. They propounded two somewhat strained principles to explain the anomalies. The absence of circumcision and the sinew is explained through the assertion that any pre-Sinaitic law which was not repeated at Sinai was thenceforth applicable solely to Israelites (*Sahn.* 59a), whence procreation, would nevertheless not be lost (cf. *Tos. to Yev.* 62A s.v. *benei*; *Tos. to Hab.* 2b s.v. *lo*).

LIABILITY FOR VIOLATION OF THE

LAWS. While committed to the principle that “There is nothing permitted to an Israelite yet forbidden to a heathen” (*Sanh.* 59a), the seven Noachide Laws were not as extensive as the parallel prohibitions applicable to Jews, and there are indeed situations in which a non-Jew would be liable for committing an act for which a Jew would not be liable. As to the latter point, as a general rule, the Noachide is criminally liable for violation of any of his seven laws even though technical definitional limitations would prevent liability by a Jew performing the same act. Thus a non-Jew is liable for blasphemy—even if only with one of the divine attributes; murder—even of a foetus; robbery—even of less than a *perutah*; and the eating of flesh torn from a living animal—even of a quantity less than the size of an olive. In all these cases a Jew would not be liable (*Sahn.* 56a-59b; *Yad, Melakhim*, ch. 9, 10). One additional element of greater severity is that violation of any one of the seven laws subjects the Noachide to capital punishment by decapitation. 



Are you a subscriber who forgets to renew your *CONTACT* subscription by its expiration date?

Here's some help:

Checking Your Expiration Date

You can always easily check your subscription expiration date! It appears at the top left-hand side of your mailing label (e.g., 010698 = 01/06/98).

Automatic Renewal

Automatically renewing your subscription with a credit card is an easy way to get around remembering! Just give us a call at (800)800-5565, allow us to have your credit-card number on file, and one month before your subscription expires we will charge your credit card the amount you specify (e.g., \$30, \$60 or \$110).

Of course, you can always cancel the automatic renewal at any time. Renew automatically for a year and you still see a \$10 savings compared to 3-month and 6-month subscriptions!

Automatic renewal is an easy and cost-effective way to renew!

News Desk *Special Report*

Korton: Living Up To Your Greater Potential

1/10/98 KORTON

Commander Tomeros Maasu Korton here in the Light of God, in service to Him and you of His precious reflections. Always call in His Light for protection in these days of chaos, and call in His Light for insight as you read these words.

And speaking of light, many things are being prepared for a light show of grand presentation. It is our task to be sure you-the-people have opportunity to know WHOSE show it is.

Evil will always show up on your doorstep first, and it will be your accumulated wisdom that will allow you to know the difference between the wolf who is dressed as the lamb, and the lamb. If he speaks evil, is accompanied by evil, advises evil, and praises evil—a good measuring stick to detect the presence of the adversary—then pay attention to such actions, for actions speak far more accurately than words.

In the days of kali (chaos), there is more of that which you would term bad in your nation and world than there is apparent goodly behavior. Those who proclaim themselves to be in service to God of Lighted Source must realize that it is YOU who will be the Lighted Torches of Truth and Wisdom. Your actions and words will be HOW you will be regarded—knowingly or unknowingly—as mass consciousness moves toward that which you call judgement day.

Whether that day is actually a thing as scientifically explainable as the entering of your solar system into a Photon Belt, or the shifting of man's vibratory frequency to a higher rate, or a final confrontation between Good and Evil (or all of the above)—a day of decision and ATONement IS coming. It has to; YOU called for it!

CURRENT EVENTS AND STELLAR HAPPENINGS

My focus is on that which is regarded as communications and communion with the Hosts and their “chariots of fire”. It has been a long time, in your counting, since civilized man has referred to the vehicles of their ancestors (and heritage) in such a primitive manner, but you are not as far from that mindset as you would like to think.

I do not mean this to belittle, however there is a lot you have not experienced, as a “modern” civilization, as a whole. Meanwhile, there are segments of your planetary society who not only have unraveled the so-called secrets of the universe (to just enough of an extent to be dangerous in

their ignorance), but who also are actively using those secrets to destroy your own planetary environment, and in turn destroy YOU as a species of Earth-man.

You are Higher Universal Man, HU-man. You are *THE CREATIVE FULFILLMENT OF GOD-ATON*. Is it not time that you, as a brotherhood of human beings, start to live up to that genesis?

There are outrageous happenings taking place in your world this day. Because of the controlled-media's relentless onslaught of fear and scandal “spin” techniques (of distraction and, basically, mind control), it is becoming more and more difficult to discern the difference between that which is directly perpetrated upon you by the elite evil planners and that which is more indirect—that you would consider as “just life happening” to you.

As geophysical Commander Soltec has reminded you upon many occasions of past lessons, the dark ones have so much technology directed toward, say, the creation of “natural” disasters, that it becomes impossible, beyond a certain point, to separate the distinctly man-made disasters from those events which are natural planetary reactions to that which is being inflicted upon her. After all, you are dealing here with a living, sentient being, whether you recognize same or not. It would be wise for you ones to pay more attention to what the Native American peoples have been trying to teach you for centuries about living in harmony and about the interconnectedness of ALL things.

Look around you with truly objective eyes and then try to tell me this is not a civilization in the throes of decay. Your court system is about as bad as it can get. You have no law and order, only manipulation and greed, while the real criminals sit on the bench and in public office. Even the word “bench” holds the true meaning of its actual purpose: the judge's bench is the Latin word for bank; that is, the judge sits on the bank—***he officiates for the system of the bankster cartel!***

Yes, it is the same old bunch of pharisee moneychangers still pulling a fast one with your make-believe finances—until the day they have finally maneuvered all your *REAL* assets into their coffers. Well, dear ones, IT IS NOW THAT DAY! AMERICA AND THE WORLD ARE IN FORECLOSURE. LOOK AT YOUR NATIONAL BUSINESS STRUCTURE (THE LITTLE THAT REMAINS WITHIN YOUR NATIONAL BORDERS) AND WORLD FINANCIAL MARKETS. THE FALLING DOMINOS HAVE BEEN SET IN MOTION.

Then, with the sweep of a pen signing an

Executive Order (maybe in conjunction with some earthquakes or riots or floods to keep you occupied), you will discover who *REALLY* holds the wealth—and I promise you, it is not going to be you-the-people!

Is there hope for your ASSets? If your focus is ONLY on your gold, no matter how you perceive the outcome to be, you will be the loser in the end.

For those of you who realize that even God's nation must have a financial base from which to function in justness and moral responsibility for ALL its people, then yes, there most certainly is hope. Nevada corporate structure is your tool. The adversary knows it; they know we know it; and they know we are showing you how to do it. Will it always be available? The only thing that you can always count on is God to show you the way.

Right now Nevada corporations are available to help you better your plight and provide some measure of security. What happens if (or when) that is taken from you? Ye of great faith, God will simply *show* you another way. You err greatly when you limit the resources of your Father-Mother Source, for in so doing you limit your miracles and the methods for those miracles to manifest in front of you.

The adversary has a plan to eventually take EVERY LAST *THING* YOU OWN, but, never forget, chelas (students), God also has a Plan 2000 and it is magnificent and perfect in every detail.

Are there honest politicians in your world? Yes, there are a few. Sonny Bono could be considered to be someone who, at least in the eyes of the people, stood for something sorely lacking in your government (besides a good sense of humor): the belief that the common man can make a difference. Was he a saint? You are human; you will make errors (sins). I am not judging the man, that is between him and God.

It is noteworthy to look at the effect Sonny Bono had on people. If nothing else, the outpouring of sympathy demonstrates that ones are still moved by sincerity, compassion, and not taking oneself too seriously. These are qualities your Khazarian controlling-elite have mostly weeded out from your men and women of leadership.

ORGANIZED DISORDER: PART OF THE PLAN

You are in the biggest mass smear campaign of your nation, and ALL of your religious and political puppets are the targets. The *Protocols Of*

The Learned Elders Of Zion state that when all goyim (non-Jews, I did not say Judeans; there is a difference) leaders are made to look like fools lacking moral and religious character, they will turn to the Jews, whose religion and men of authority will prove their superiority by their steadfastness and unshakable faith.

The zealots of the *Protocols* conveniently forget to tell their supporters that the Jewish Mishpucka (mafia) and Israeli intelligence service (the Mossad—whose motto is “Thou Shalt Make War By Deception”) have, through blackmail, extortion, and lies caused, nurtured, AND PAID FOR (courtesy of that which is extracted from you nice, unquestioning, taxpaying citizens) that lack of moral and religious character.

And what of poor Theodore Kaczynski? What of him? The most important tragedy in that case is not to human physical life, for the soul essence is what is real. That which you perceive as physicality is a *SIMULATION OF REALITY*.

When the body dies—whether by what you label natural causes, by suiciding (covert methods of murder appearing to be self-inflicted), or by execution (overt murder, say carried out by the state), God receives those newly departed ones and they are assisted by their Higher Guides for proper placement for further Life Stream experience ACCORDING TO THEIR LEVEL OF LEARNING.

(By the way, only God has the right to uncreate a life. Man has the right to administer punishment only. It is your Creator-Source who gives, by grace, the GIFT of souled life. What makes man think he has the right to destroy that which he did not create?)

The real tragedy of these legal shenanigans is the blatant demonstration of YOU, as a sovereign citizen, not being given the opportunity to defend yourself in your own courts. This is to show you exactly how it is going to be in the New World Order.

Further, to be sure that more of you did not question his RIGHT TO REPRESENT HIMSELF, a suiciding attempt was conveniently arranged on the eve of that decision being confronted. Sane or not, do you believe he will get a competent hearing now?

This is no different from your Oklahoma City federal building blasts. You are being shown—FOR THE SECOND TIME—that when a man is found innocent, or at least not guilty, at one trial, try again until he is found guilty—as accused.

(And yes, I did say blastS—plural—above. They make no mention of the evidence of **more than one explosion**, for which the little truck blast was used only as a cover, and for the purpose of establishing blame. If the true evidence was allowed open examination, then all the pieces would fit quite nicely regarding what OTHER SUSPECTS could have been doing. The problem then, however, would be one of major incrimination of your federal government.)

Do I judge these ones accused of such heinous crimes? That is for YOU and YOUR court system to decide. But you had better make sure your decision is based on ALL available evidence. How do you have arguably the biggest terrorist incident on U.S. soil (according to what the masses know regarding how your world turns) and NO ONE recorded even a word of the confession? When subpoenaed, agents could not provide a clear recounting to the jury of what was said—it was not legible(???!!!).

What IS important to me is that you of God’s

people see the wool being pulled over your eyes—before it completely blinds you from perceiving what is being set up: enslavement, in your own backyard, with NO RECOURSE IN THE LEGAL SYSTEM. IF THEY CAN DO IT TO O.J. AND TERRY NICHOLS, JOHN Q. CITIZEN DOESN’T STAND A CHANCE!

(Whether INNOCENT OR GUILTY, the *CONSTITUTIONAL* RIGHTS of ones such as Nichols and Simpson WERE VIOLATED. IF YOU ARE TO HAVE JUSTICE FOR *ALL*, THEN THAT INCLUDES THE ACCUSED. WHATEVER HAPPENED TO INNOCENT UNTIL PROVEN GUILTY? IT SEEMS THESE DAYS IT IS THE OTHER WAY AROUND—YOU ARE ALL BUT SENTENCED AND CONVICTED BEFORE YOU ARE BROUGHT TO TRIAL. WHEN YOU UNDERSTAND THE MEDIA’S TOTAL INVOLVEMENT IN THESE SECRET AGENDAS, YOU WILL BEGIN TO SEE HOW MASSIVE THE BEAST FROM THE BOOK OF REVELATION TRULY IS.)

This is what is actually happening with these trials of the century. You are having more numbers of important cases occurring at the close of the millennium than what would be considered normal for a civilized society.

Common Law is your last chance to reclaim your courts of non-law and bring justice back into the system. As long as you still actively work toward the belief that you have a *Constitution*, and you get ones in office who will represent it AND you, you will have a chance.

However, for all practical intents and purposes, the elite controllers feel that they have all but destroyed that precious document; you just haven’t been told yet. When they legally do away with it, you can expect the tanks to roll and the troops to march. So you can see why time is running out for waking up and crawling out of your cages before the final bars are welded into place.

It will not be easy. You have some very shrewd manipulators who have spared no expense (again, with YOUR money) to see to it that their plans come to fruition. If that means having highly specialized assassination teams, **from your own military**, take out two potential troublemakers, on the ski slopes—within days of each other—then so be it. Be sure the message was heard loud and clear.

The assassins of this technological era use most sophisticated methods and covers for their trade. Whether the victim is an insubordinate princess, a street pharmaceutical merchant (one operating OUTSIDE the CIA cartel), a daring astronomer, or uppity politicians, the methods of annihilation are not easily discerned, much less are they deemed wise to talk about by those who possibly have seen more than they should!

From the point of view of an acceptable cover for more sophisticated technology at work, car accidents have become the most popular method of demise. Of course the tragedy of Princess Diana and Dodi al Fayed comes instantly to mind. Less well known may be the car accident in Australia that claimed the life of David Levy, of comet Shoemaker-Levy 9 fame. However, that is only one example—in a string of seemingly unrelated incidents involving the deaths of astronomers—where potential bean-spillers have been taken out.

As more and more “stars” make themselves known, it will be the astronomers who will be the first ones to notice what is going on. The public will then look to the astronomers for answers. The

adversary has run out of lies to tell you to try and explain away the lights in the evening (and daytime) sky. For the most part, the astronomers are choosing silence at this time. Can you blame them when the warning message has been stated in such blunt terms?

Some of the men and women of science, those truly of Godly intent, are now more interested in Truth than in preserving their own safety and paychecks. Some may start out working hand-in-glove with the evil ones, but many are finding it difficult to remain silent as they are witnessing what they correctly see as the coming of God and His Hosts.

Richard Hoagland has brought together many such ones, from the likes of NASA and related agencies, who have been speaking out at press conferences and over the airwaves such as Art Bell’s late-night talk-radio program, with its large listening audience.

Will you join with these ones who are holding in their hearts what they have witnessed but are afraid to come forward with? To them it appears many of you do not care enough about your future to stand up to the perpetrators of the coverup, yet they are finding it arduous to keep within their souls that which man as a species is preparing to behold—yet again.

THESE THINGS WILL COME TO PASS IN THIS GENERATION

How many of you remember the last migration or homecoming? You will perceive exactly that which you are to do *when* the time comes; until then, watch and wait upon the Lord, for you must have patience. Even the Son knows not the hour of his arrival, only the Father knows.

If you are not always mindful of your adversary’s determination to spawn negative connotations in the simplest things, even your very words will be used as tools against you. Many came among the people pulling them into separate groups, turning them one against the other, using the written word to convince them of their superiority of one over the other.

God is not a He or a She, that which you look to and call upon as the SOURCE OF ALL THAT IS, is a Mother-Father *PRINCIPLE*. In the mind of God, it makes no difference what label is used to describe God’s energy; masculinity and femininity both flow from the One Source. However, it is *man’s* thought processes of *separation* that breeds the atmosphere of superiority and inferiority. THERE IS NO INTRINSIC SEPARATION BETWEEN YOU AND GOD.

That Mother-Father-God Principle is the Light of Knowingness that there is NO SEPARATION BETWEEN ANY OF GOD’S CHILDREN. NO MATTER HOW LOUDLY THE SELF-APPOINTED EXPERTS IN HUMAN BEHAVIOR STATE OTHERWISE—AS A SPECIES OF HUMAN YOU ARE ALL THE SAME.

When conditions were arranged by the elite controllers to cause woman (man with womb) to step down from the pedestal of regard—WHERE SHE HAD RULED WITH HER MATE, SHARING EQUALLY THE DECISIONS THAT AFFECTED THEIR LIVES AND THE LIVES OF THOSE THEY WERE RESPONSIBLE FOR—AT THAT MOMENT DAWNED THE HOUR OF THE DIVISION THAT HAS ALL BUT MADE YOU EXTINCT AS EARTH HUMANS. THE WAR BETWEEN THE SEXES IS THE BIGGEST

PHYSICAL CIRCUMSTANCE THAT HAS BROUGHT YOUR WORLD TO THE BRINK OF DESTRUCTION.

When you couple that division with the other major hindrances such as GREED, SELFISHNESS, ENVY, the LACK OF COMPASSION and LACK OF LOVE (a familiar list indeed), you have a world that has truly fallen into spiritual and moral decay. When “The Light” has gone out of society, God makes one last bid for your salvation, and then He withdraws His Radiance, and departs. Those who are left behind are left in that which you term Hell: the absence of God’s Light.

Man and woman ARE different PHYSICALLY, but do not get caught up in one more thing that allows fighting among you. If there are to be ANY humans, men or women, to survive the coming changes—those by Mother Nature and those by your evil controllers—UNITY is going to have to become a way of life.

Not just in the homes, but with your neighbors, friends, and associates alike. You are going to have to put aside your petty squabbles because it is just those kinds of distractions that your adversary is counting on to collapse society. First destroy the family, then the tribe or community, then follows the city, the state, the nation, and so on.

This sounds like a well-engineered plan hatched by wealthy, power-hungry tyrants, from an Ian Fleming spy novel. Well, chelas, Fleming wrote from exact files from British Intelligence—far out stuff by everyday living standards, and maybe a bit embellished, but basically quite real. The names and certain other things were changed so he could be allowed to write his books—and so “they” wouldn’t bump him off for revealing more than they wished to have bragged about in a public forum.

You actually do have evil ones literally PLANNING your demise from mountaintop hideaways or submarines beneath the polar icecaps, all the while referring to you as “useless eaters”—a quote from your former NSA advisor Zbigniew Brzezinski. Only a well-informed *Constitution*-based nation (not the Constitution of the United Nations Industrial Development Organization or any other New States document), with God invited to attend all of your affairs, as your Founding Fathers envisioned, can turn your situation around for the better.

What of the issue of Separation of Church and State? Well, church, as you know and practice the concept, does not allow for God’s Presence to be a CONSTANT (not just on Sundays or when you feel like it), MOMENT-BY-MOMENT, INTIMATE COMMUNION with your lives. You have been taught to be dependent upon some “superior knowing” of the pastor. And you are coerced into this entrapment by fear tactics all along the way.

If you are to save anything, nation or selves, the FURTHER REMOVAL OF GOD FROM YOUR HOUSES OF AUTHORITY, INSTITUTIONS OF LEARNING, AND (WHETHER YOU ARE AWARE OF IT OR NOT) PLACES OF WORSHIP, WILL ONLY ACCELERATE YOUR SLIDE INTO THE PIT OF DARKNESS.

GOD IS ALWAYS AND FOREVER A LIVING, BREATHING PART OF YOUR LIVING BEING. GOD-POWER IS REQUIRED TO MOVE EVEN YOUR LITTLE FINGER.

TO BE ANTI-GOD MEANS YOU ARE ANTI-SELF! THIS IS THE VERY THOUGHT PROCESS THAT HAS CAUSED MAN TO

DESTROY HIMSELF AND NOT EVEN BE AWARE THAT HE IS DOING SO.

THAT IS WHY YOUR SATANIC ADVERSARY ENDEAVORS TO KEEP HIS ACTIONS AND PLANS IN THE DARK; ONCE YOU KNOW THESE THINGS ARE BEING DONE TO YOU, YOU CANNOT BE FOOLED.

I know it is a difficult process for you to understand in wholeness, but in the physical format you are not going to COMPLETELY understand God’s routine; to simply begin to *comprehend* God’s Presence—that a part of God is within you—is good enough to accomplish your task. You, as human beings in your present dimensional compression, may not understand the full range of EFFECTS of Creator’s thinking, thinking which results in much more than “just” this Universe. However, that which is *THE CAUSE* of all created splendor *must* become as dear to you as your very breath. To *know* God is to *know* thyself.

Thank you, scribe, for your service. May Love and Inspiration guide your efforts, for when the task becomes arduous, it is the soaring heart that brings Joy back to the grinding-stone. Korton to clear, please.

AHO!

1/28/98 KORTON

Korton here in the Radiant Light of our Creator Source. Good morning.

America, you have made it through the Super Bowl activities and the “special effects” planned for that event. Many of your adversary’s plans were postponed because of advance warning of that which was expected. Other plans were carried out but did not go according to the wishes of the Khazarian “masterminds”.

Recognize that these are MAN’S plans and they are fallible. Satan and his servants will ALWAYS make errors, and those mistakes will eventually do-in the evil ones. If YOU do that which you know to be within the Laws of God and the Creation, you will make it through and have the opportunity to be part of the remnant.

Keep in mind that there are millions of life-supporting planets in your galactic placement alone; remember: “There are many mansions in my Father’s kingdom”. Whenever Earth-Shan (or any experiencing orb) is threatened with possible annihilation, in which case the planet would have to be evacuated, in addition to those who come in the name of God to assist, there are those who will be reintroduced when it is again suitable for human habitation in safety and continuity.

A “remnant” is always left behind to seed humanity. Evidence of this can be found throughout your societies and civilizations that have come and gone. In fact, you have had so many civilizations come and go that we of Space Command are *VERY PRACTICED* at our jobs.

There will be those who are the keepers of the Oral Tradition of the Ancients, and there are those who hold the cosmic “secrets” for man, as a species, to again build his societies—hopefully in a manner (there goes that Free-Will Choice again) that is consistent with God-Aton’s Laws.

Those choices are given by your Creator TO SEE THAT WHICH YOU WILL DO. AND WE KNOW WHAT CHOICE MAN WILL MAKE EVERY TIME. Has the hour not come when God wins instead of that OTHER voice whispering over your shoulder?

Since when has *solely* listening to the teachings of man provided you with the answers to all your questions? You have wars and conflicts involving

every nation upon your globe.

Even Switzerland, the last “great” haven for your offshore banking schemes to horde gold, is experiencing woes. The “blame-extortion scheme” of the so-called “Holocaust” has now penetrated that country’s neutral financial inner workings. The “business” of Swiss funds is what held your world together as a “free-market” economy.

You have NO leadership in the structure YOU RECOGNIZE as “government”. It was not always so. George Washington and Thomas Jefferson warned you that if you did not stem the tide of Khazarian invaders gaining control of your government, with their ability to issue “money” your children will wake up slaves in the land their forefathers founded. And now you are there. Moreover, you have the best Congress money can buy! The Israeli Lobby groups have purchased your senators and representatives; **THEY NOW DICTATE ALL FOREIGN AND DOMESTIC POLICY.**

Meanwhile, the satanic manipulators are now bringing those same moral leadership problems to your attention toward advancing their own goals. Once they have “convinced you” that your government is in such a deplorable state that it can no longer function AS PART OF THE INTERNATIONAL COMMUNITY, **THEY WILL QUICKLY INTRODUCE A NEW GOVERNMENT AND A DANDY NEW CONSTITUTION TO REPLACE THAT WHICH THEY HELPED TO DESTROY.** You can either be a part of that plan, or you can work to RETAIN that which you ALREADY HAVE.

You say you are concerned about jobs leaving the country, and yet you allow the decisions for the policies of your nation to be **GUIDED AND MANIPULATED BY THESE FOREIGN INTERESTS.** I, Korton, am not “anti-Semitic”. However, I find it interesting that a nation, made up of many different races of people, allows a group, that makes up the very smallest portion, to control EVERYTHING that pertains to the lives of the remainder of the population. Your educational system, domestic and international banking, key policy and lawmaking positions, and even your Hollywood film and television factory churns out opinions and “entertainment” that reflects Jewish-Khazarian thinking and influence.

And by the way, on the subject of the clever Khazarian mind-control accusation of “anti-Semitism”, note that it is the ones touting bigotry, especially toward those exposing the Truth, who in fact are NOT Semites! The so-called “Jews” come from the line of Japheth, not Shem. Further, based on all historical data, nearly everyone else in the sphere of influence of the accusers ARE Semites—by definition. But again, remember that Satan’s “plan” is to create confusion and lies.

The manipulators, whether or not they include Jews, Whites, Blacks, Arabs, or whatever, make up two percent of your citizenry and their plans do not call for the survival of very many of you who are outside their circles.

It is not bigotry, or some other form of racism, that is spoken of in these writings and those of my compatriots. **We are concerned about THE VERY SURVIVAL OF GOD’S PRECIOUS CREATIONS.**

TO NOT EFFORT TO SAVE YOUR OWN LIFE IS SELF-MURDER, AND SUICIDE IS DEFINITELY NOT OF GOD OF LIGHT!

Do you go out and make war against those whom you perceive are trying to do you in? Who would you “take out”? Kissinger? Elizabeth of the British

Crown? We are talking about the Book Of Revelation's BEAST WITH MANY HEADS. There is always another waiting in the wings to be "successor".

And what of your weapons? Do you really believe an Israeli Uzi or Chinese-made AK-47 can accomplish the job? The enforcers for the One World Order have technologies available to them that include such as microwave phasers and portable lasers (like the type *witnessed* during the murderous ambush of the Princess and Dodi in the tunnel) that can disable, blind, or kill **an entire battlefield full of soldiers**.

WAR IS NOT OF GOD

War is not an option as far as Godly behavior is concerned. However, to allow your God-given body to be slain by an attacker is, like I said before, self-murder. Intelligent, life-preserving defense of God's creation IS permitted.

Let me clarify several points before I proceed: The term "Satan" does not denote a being; it is a label meaning "adversary". Lucifer, however, is a very real entity and you had best know his modus operandi. Esu Immanuel was the actual given name of the one you have been misled to call "Jesus Christ". Saul (Paul) of Tarsus labeled him "Jesus", which is the Greek word for anointed. The term "Christ" is not a name; it is a state of beingness.

The satanic ones have exploited the concept of "turning the other cheek" to take over entire peoples. The one known as "Jesus Christ" would never do such a stupid thing, nor tell you to do so. If you are going to read your so-called "Holy" Book, always be sure you use your God-given gift of R-E-A-S-O-N.

We of the Hosts of God are not permitted to directly *interfere* in your Earth squabbles—except for some very specific, life-threatening circumstances. In general, we can only assist. Moreover, you must first ASK for that assistance, and then you have to receive of it that you might make the best use of what has been given to you.

Will you know what your "help" looks like? You have forgotten how to "see" your Guardian Angels and their Guiding Light. However, you can ask to be given the insight to *PERCEIVE* and the correct course of action will be revealed unto you.

Will it come in the form of words that you can "hear"? In the situations where you need God the most, there is usually no time to wait for a response. Therefore you must attune yourself to the frequency of God's Energies so that there is always a connection left "open".

Should you find yourself facing a physical confrontation, you will need to be ready to receive God's instructions, especially should your options seem to be "fight or flight". If you remain clearheaded, you will be given that which you need—but be prepared (open) for options presenting themselves that were not previously within your conscious awareness. Never limit God!

If you are doing everything within your power to follow the Laws as given forth by God Creator, you will not end up in such dire circumstances in the first place. At worst, you may have to use your legs to make a hasty retreat.

If you *knew* you were going to be killed by, say, one holding a gun, and this person has told you that his intentions are to shoot you dead, and you were unarmed (a not-so-unusual situation in your rapidly deteriorating larger cities like New York or Los Angeles), would it not be better to "go" while attempting to escape? And how do you know your help isn't going to come to you in the form of inaccurate shots or a misfire or two? If you never

"test" the larger sphere of possibilities by spending your last breath preserving the Life that God gave to you, how will you know?

When you underestimate God's help, you underestimate *YOUR GOD POWER AS EXTENDED TO YOU BY CREATOR SOURCE*. YOU ARE A FRAGMENT OF GOD, AND LIKE THAT HOLOGRAPHIC DNA BLUEPRINT, YOU CONTAIN THE PATTERN OF THE WHOLE, THEREBY ALLOWING GOD'S SPLENDOR TO BECOME A *KNOWING* PART OF YOU.

Call on this gift often, for in the PRACTICE comes the familiarity which *becomes* Knowing; and when you know how to utilize Divine Protection, you will discover that you lose your fear of those things put in your path to distract you from your work.

GOD IS ABUNDANCE


God is Joy and Abundance, not lack and unhappiness. When you fully comprehend the state of being of the Master Teacher Himself, you can fathom the hows and the whys of his existence and the Source of his Power and Wisdom. Is that not the purpose of this journey?

To be like the Master Teacher, who is of the

Father, is to be like The One Who created you; and after experiencing Oneness with the I AM Presence, you can be set free to fly again, coming full circle to begin anew your experience called life.

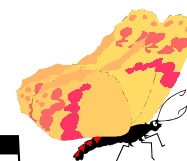
The Sacred Circle of Infinity is not a concept; it is an effect of Nature to behold each time your seasons change. Mother Earth's processes allow for cycles of "death" and "rebirth" as Autumn turns to Winter, and Winter turns to Spring. Should man, whose physical body (vehicle or "space suit" for experiencing in the physical dimensions) is also of the Earth, be any different?

Just because you don't (at the moment) remember a previous incarnation or existence does not mean it could not have happened. You believe in many things you do not see—the illusion of "time", for instance, is your biggest preoccupation. In the Higher Realms we do not experience "time" as such. We experience sequence of events, where one thing follows another in an expanded perspective and perception of possible and probable realities. Is it not time to have a little more Faith in that "unseen world" you profess to believe in?

May we walk together in brotherhood through this wondrous journey called life. Korton to clear, please. 

TRANCE FORMATION OF

AMERICA



THROUGH MIND CONTROL



The True Life Story of a CIA Slave
by Cathy O'Brien with Mark Phillips

— Available From —

PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS

CALL FOR ORDERING INFORMATION

1-800-800-5565

An Appeal From Mark Phillips And Cathy O'Brien

Subject: Our Anniversary

Date: Mon, 2 Feb 1998 02:16:44 EST

From: MPhill1065@aol.com

Mark Phillips/Cathy O'Brien

P.O. Box 158352

Nashville, Tennessee 37215

Dear *CONTACT* Friends and Ground Crew,

Thank you for your letters of unwavering support through your loving prayers and light for Cathy, Kelly and me. As a result of this support we have, thus far, survived the so-called "unsurvivable" grueling task of publicly exposing a primary tool of the NWO elitist: mind control. We have enlightened an estimated (ad agency verified) 2.7 million minds with this truth to date.

This month, on February 8th, marks the 10th anniversary of Cathy and Kelly's rescue from their brutal CIA handlers. This anniversary is and will remain to me, Cathy and Kelly as the most important day of our lives on this planet. And it has not been an easy or pleasurable goal to achieve—although in anyone's terms it has been an "educationally" exciting and psychologically gratifying journey. For me it has been all this and financially devastating. We have lived this decade on the front lines of a psychological war, armed only with truth.

Winning battles such as recently gaining control over the State of Tennessee's treatment (not rehabilitation) of Kelly we consider an important, potent victory. This objective was accomplished through thousands of letters sent to us and ones directly sent to Governor Sundquist, asking "what does National Security have to do with the molestation of women and children"—letters many of you bravely signed. Thank you!

Cathy and I have witnessed the general public's ignorance and apathy being slowly replaced with knowledge and compassion. To such a degree that even the entertainment arts and main stream (so-called) news medias are now revealing facts on mind control that 3 years ago only *CONTACT* readers knew about. Now, many persons in authority address the issues involving this psychological-warfare weapon's impact on society. The Jon Benet Ramsy case is a classic example—the tabloids won't back off.

At long last, the public is beginning to push the ones (good and bad) in control to provide us with viable humane solutions that could easily erode their power base through exposure of their secret technologies. I do believe that the proverbial tide is turning and life as we know it today could change—tomorrow. These are important strategic victories that many of you reading this "open letter" made possible by your support of the *CONTACT* newspaper and your sharing of suppressed information with your friends and associates. Thank you.

Today, for the first time in a decade of whistleblowing and searching for the technological antidote for Kelly's recovery, we now can see an end in sight. And for the first time since Cathy and Kelly's rescue February 8th, 1988, I am appealing to you, our soul supporters, to enable us financially. Yes, we need your donations "today" so that we can complete this task tomorrow. Cathy and I are very close to sharing with you an enormously successful conclusion to our objectives of obtaining qualified help for Kelly AND the finishing touches to a public-awareness campaign. These goals, only a year ago, seemed almost improbable, but today we have a window of opportunity that must be acted upon now. However, we could fail if we cannot generate the funding necessary to immediately take advantage of this opportunity window. I ask only that you help us with any amount you care to "invest" in humanity's future. Although "out-of-sight" means [for us] out of funds.

Over the next few weeks, Cathy and I will be sending individual letters outlining our urgent need and objectives to some of you who have, unsolicited, sent donations in the past. We have never sold or shared our only hard asset—our mailing—list with anyone. Nor will we, regardless of desperation. As a matter of fact, we've gone so far as to safeguard the confidentiality of our supporters by storing this list secretly, away from our home and office. Right or wrong, I've always felt that maintaining minimal telephone and mail communications was important, to safeguard our supporters from harassment. This tactic has worked beautifully.

Big jobs require large investments of time and money to complete. Therefore, we reinvest practically every dollar from the sale of our book *TRANCE Formation of America* (now in its fifth printing) and from our public presentations and workshops. For example, we have not felt that replacing our 17-year-old Chrysler with a newer used car or exchanging gifts at Christmas or birthdays was a priority. Whereas our passion for justice through public dissemination of the facts in *TRANCE* and securing qualified rehabilitation for Kelly surpasses all emotional decisions to do otherwise.

In conclusion, this first-and-last appeal for your financial support is anchored in a single reality—with your help we can now complete our job. Any alternative to this reality is not acceptable. Please, today, take a moment for Cathy, Kelly and humanity and pass the monetary ammunition to us on the front lines, and guarantee our victory in 1998. We love you and appreciate your help.

In Truth and Light,

"Mark" Phillips

P.S. If you choose, we offer to return your gift [re-give] with signed complimentary copies of *TRANCE*. Just say send the book!!



Watch The Many Little Antichrist Robots

[Continued from Front Page]

large impact. How nice for Billy who would have lots of time for chasing the girls—except Hillary will dump him before that happens.

I am inclined to not be bound to a regular start of the morning with what I foresee for, by now, all of you should be glued to that boob box 24 hours a day and KNOW what is taking place without my input. Most of you, however, say you can't stand it—well, it isn't any easier for us to watch it. If somebody doesn't watch, the assumption has to be that you don't care enough to give a damn. [Editor's note: See Commander Soltec's comments on this same issue on pgs. 14-15.]

IRAQ

What is little Maddie trying to cook up in her whirlwind run? My, she is a busy little Antichrist, isn't she? She is doing everything she can do to START THE MOTHER OF ALL WARS!

While she is running and spewing, demanding and threatening, Saddam let a WHOLE BIG BUNCH of inspectors INTO IRAQ and they quietly went about inspecting and having meetings on accounting for the last 5% of any "missing" weapons. Iraqi teams destroyed, in the face of the inspectors for full viewing, some more dumps scheduled already for detonation.

Now, readers, doesn't that count toward good intentions? It certainly looks better to me than a MAJOR war which this time, good buddies, is going to hit on your doorsteps in the good old U.S.A. and points West and East. If the Arab nations hit BACK, and they will, there will be helter-skelter international retaliation to hopefully, to them, clear out vermin even in the luxury bunkers of Australia, New Zealand, Canada, the U.S.A., and any other hiding places of the Elite lizards. We do not speak of nice little mosquito-type lizards that eat insects which in turn makes home a nicer place to be. These are the lizards that poison an entire global habitation.

WILL RUSSIA JOIN ALBRIGHT?

It seems that it might be more difficult to convince some of the nations that destruction of the world is better than patience—but, it seems that Russia has a bunch more patience than little Albright and Cohen.

Cohen says "if we strike Iraq it will not be a meager..." Say what? The full intent is to strike those palaces where Saddam hides things under his bed, you know, and other inhabited centers, called homes. The touting is how terrible it is to use human shields—well, nobody is making anyone do anything, including Saddam Hussein. Would not you as Americans go forth and try to shield your hospitals and foundling homes? No? When did you

become so bloodthirsty and violent, good friends—of Jesus and god?

Your laws have always stated that you would keep out of other nations' business—police terrorists of the world.

Guess what: when you move to do this to helpless nations, you are going to get it back, in SPADES! There will be retaliation of which you never dreamed. The attacked will counter with bombs on your major cities housing Zionist centers of activities, major CITIES such as Chicago, Phoenix—even Denver.

SPACE SHUT-DOWN

There is a State of Emergency underway, as I write, where the U.S. and Allies have basically closed space activities in an attempt to make sure that satellites are left intact and, to shield their heinous weapons of MASS DESTRUCTION, there will be an ignition of the radiation belt (photon-belt effect) to keep those pieces of control equipment in safety—you know, to hell with the world and all the people in it.

No, they still won't bring nuclear garbage into our areas beyond 150 miles, and if they burn the Van Allen belt, you really have a problem, little Earthians. That kind of HEAT which burns radiation materials will fall-out in the same way you would get death FROM neutron bombings. The life forms will die off, sterilization of the species (all) will take place and you are a "memory". Oh, the gold will be left intact for the next inhabitants a zillion years from now and so too will the buildings, etc. But the winds and weather will knock them down and bury them before anyone comes along to use them again.

YOU HAVE SOME UGLY PLAY-MATES AROUND, PEOPLE, AND YOU PUT THEM INTO POWER WITH NO WAY TO GET THEM "OUT" OF POWER.

I don't think you really WANT a rundown of observations from me regarding your "mess"—EVERY DAY. And you who don't even watch the tube or read the press and do not do so as to not interrupt your "blissful state of ecstasy" will never know what hit you. Fine—but your CHILDREN WILL! GROW UP AND GET A LIFE WHILE THERE IS STILL LIFE TO BE GOTTEN.

You with access to Internets and e-mail outlets—pay attention and go find the intended restrictions coming up NOW to get that net under CONTROL and locate anyone who even attempts to get free information to the people. The movements taking place are happening at frantic pace and when that takes place, we go silent because we will not risk our people to send information out to people who only want to quarrel or ignore it for being "too big a bunch" to even read. We only need a scatter on the material—YOU do not have to waste your precious

time left, dealing with it—just send it on, please.

YOU would rather dwell on Clinton's illicit and tainted-sick sex habits? Well, wait and see, while Clinton diddles—you are set to DIE, literally—if the demons of Hell can get it arranged for those massive strikes against Iraq. That Iraqi area is the very seat of Godly HUMAN origins and the world will erupt like you have never seen as those of Mohammad, Muhammad, Mahammed, and thus and so with your silly games of spelling, rise up to meet Israel's Antichrist—now home-officed and home-landed in the U.S.A., CANADA, BRITAIN, AND IN YOUR HOME TOWN, AMERICA. Nobody with the Antichrist gives a damn in Hell about little Israel or Palestine—they would as soon bury the evidence of their rise to power in the desert sands of simply another hated nation.

And Ms. Lewinski? She is a controlled butterfly sent in to do a job and did it; no more, no less. She is Jewish out of the power Elite wealthy "class" of Beverly Hills, California and did exactly what she was presented TO DO, even to getting into the Pentagon!

Well, "But, did Clinton have sex with her, proper or otherwise?" No, she GAVE him sexual expression but even complained that he would NEVER have "proper" or "normal" sex with her. Really? Who knows? The SHADOW knows! And yes indeed, those tunnels under the city running hither and yon give access to all sorts of fun and games for EVERYONE, not just Billy-boy.

Please ALSO NOTE that Clinton and child are spending a refreshing weekend at Camp David for their regular checkups and alteration courses. Buddy the dog seems to be getting the best care and attention of all, but he wouldn't even come near the NEW President the first day there. My, my, what DOES go on at these secret places? At first they even had to tie the dog to the cart in order to make sure he went along for the planned photo-ops.

No, I don't think you REALLY want to hear from me every morning!

I do have another observation about writings, however. It is wondrous that so many of you take to heart our efforts and even (d)harma's participation. I appreciate your concern about her keeping her "stuff" out of the way, or resent a possibility of her shoving it in, but, we write for 7-1/2 BILLION PEOPLE and I am hard put to believe some of you still have such a narrow perception as to think I am aiming silver bullets at YOU, specifically. If shoes fit, wear them, and yes, continue to bash and complain. We have a job and we are going to do it and you can stand in front of, within, behind or on top of your mirrors making judgments until Hell freezes (WHICH IT CERTAINLY WILL NOT DO) while we wade through duplicate copies of pages and pages of comments. We appreciate the words of encouragement but my people have to have rest, even if some of YOU do not. Thank you for your powerful purple paper; Germain, I suppose, enjoys it but I find it hard to read almost matching print.

Please, as you requested, read this with the intent in which it is offered. Not one person on the globe has to read or believe one iota of anything we present. My people do and shall and therein is the purpose of this central task. Or, perhaps we can shut this down and go park (d)harma in front of a mirror to see if she can find YOUR REFLECTION there.

I am reminded of "Forgive them Father for they know not what they do!" This time the toy soldiers are going to CRUCIFY AN ENTIRE PLANET, NOT JUST A PERSON IN JERUSALEM—AND IT IS TIME TO REMOVE THE MIRRORS ADMIRING SELF AND GET BUSY OR IT WILL NOT MUCH LONGER MATTER.



Sananda: The Truth Is Out There If You Look

1/31/98 ESU "JESUS" SANANDA

Esu present in Radiance and in Service unto God-Aton and unto The Creation. I come IN LIGHT THAT YOU MAY *KNOW* TRUTH.

Let us begin, please. Before we launch off into a lengthy examination of the ancient "religious" texts, first I would like to quote from a man of wisdom, Alan Gourley. In *How To Avoid The Looming Catastrophe—Everyone's Introduction Into The Secret Society (I Mean, The One In Which We Live)*, he writes:

[QUOTE:]

"IF YOU LOVE ME YOU WILL OBEY MY COMMANDS; AND I WILL ASK THE FATHER, AND HE WILL GIVE YOU ANOTHER TO BE YOUR ADVOCATE, WHO WILL BE WITH YOU FOR EVER—THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH."— *John 14:15-17*

Knowing evolution to be a lie, the obvious next step is to look at the religions. As you have read to this point, you must think that I am reasonably rational so you will accept that religions and beliefs other than Christianity were investigated. That this review is confined to Christianity means that Christianity was discovered to have that additional wisdom and insight that takes it out of the ordinary.

The most important statements of the Gospels are to do with truth.

In this age of false social science, our culture has lost respect for social truth and is being bound ever more tightly to an outlook based on religion. What most people do not realize is that our religion is now pagan religion. Today's socially dominant belief structures are not based on Christian belief or science, but on pagan belief and dogma.

As the pagan revival is based on the theory of creation by chance evolution, we now ask:

Is Religion all there is to Christianity?

My parents believed their children should be free to make up their own minds about what they believed. I had no problem with the concept of God, but found it difficult to accept that what I read and heard represented intelligent thought on the subject. To satisfy myself and to decide my moral attitude to life, I began to research the literature for myself.

I will not bore you with details of a long independent search, the *New Testament* of the *Christian Bible* is all we need be concerned with

here. Out of that we will concentrate on the "Gospels", and out of the Gospels on just a few statements.

Understanding may be simple without being easy. We tend to confine ourselves to the concepts to which we are educated, and things simple in themselves but marginally outside our preconceptions may be completely overlooked.

Understanding is made difficult because both state and religion educate us to see things in a certain light. They distort the vision of those unfortunate enough to be consigned to their care. However we should also make careful note of the fact that the Christian revelation was not meant to be fully understood until long after it was given. The reason for this we need not go into now.

The *Bible* is a trap for fools, but rewards the sincere without enlightening them to its full meaning. Although Jesus [**S: Esu Immanuel**] warned that he spoke in riddles, few people have the innocence to see the hidden picture; just how clearly he spoke will surprise many. I am using the *New English* translation. Let us start with *Matthew 22:36-40*:

"Master, which is the greatest commandment to the Law?" He [Esu Immanuel] answered, 'Love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your mind.' That is the greatest commandment. It comes first. The second is like it: 'Love your neighbor as yourself.' Everything in the Law and the prophets hangs on these two commandments."

[S: The highest command of the Law of The Creation is: Achieve the wisdom of knowledge inasmuch as this will enable you to wisely follow the Laws of The Creation. The highest command of the Law of God is: You shall honor God as the ruler of the human races and follow His Laws, for He is the 'King of Wisdom'. 1. You shall have no other gods than the God Creator before you and abide with the Laws of The Creation which encompasses all.]

Jesus [**S: Esu Immanuel**] could even have left out the second comment. **[S: That is not so. To love your neighbor as yourself is still KEY. It was necessary, then as now, to clearly SPELL OUT the message of "Love Thy Neighbor". It is, and remains, the Golden Rule.]** It and everything in the *Bible* is there to support the greatest commandment and help move us toward understanding.

We now know that the universe could not be created by chance; therefore, it must have been

created by intelligence. That intelligence is the something we call God. [**S: Aton.**] As the creation [**S: The Creation**] represents the will and desire of the Creator, it follows then that to love the Creator must include the creation, and that includes neighbors.

In the above quote, 'heart' = compassion, 'soul' = faith, 'mind' = intelligence. It is important to see that each of these human attributes is separately mentioned; therefore, each is necessary. Let us not fall into the trap of thinking faith or love is all that is needed; we need to balance these with INTELLIGENCE. Intelligence is the tool that collects knowledge. It allows us the possibility of becoming knowingly aware of the creation and able to separate (in useful degree) good from evil.

Knowledge of the creation is knowledge of the Creator. You cannot separate knowledge of the creation from knowledge of the Creator as the creation represents the will of the Creator.

Intelligence tells us that the Creator is represented by the Truth of the creation. What does Jesus [**S: Esu Immanuel**] say?

"I am the way, I am the truth, and I am life; no one comes to the Father except through me." — *John 14:6* [**S: As true today as the day it was written.**]

What does that mean? Let us suppose He is trying to tell us something we should understand to our benefit. Would not "the way"... "life"... "truth" be the key words in the message? This, more plainly in our language, means: God is Life; God is Truth; God is The Way. Or, the way to life is through Truth; no one comes to the complete life except by the way of Truth. [**S: And further, no one comes to the Father except by way of the Christed path, in Truth. This means, through the LIGHTED PATH OF FOLLOWING GOD'S LAWS IN GOODLY INTENT. EXCEPT YE WALK THE LIGHTED PATH OF TRUTH, THE CHRISTED PATH OF BEING, YE SHALL NOT ENTER THE KINGDOM.**]

Knowing the Creator is represented by truth makes a great difference when we come to read such passages as:

"And all the angels stood around the throne and the elders and the four living creatures, and they fell on their faces before the throne and worshipped God, crying: 'Amen! Praise and glory and wisdom, thanksgiving and honor, power and might, be to our God for ever and ever, Amen.'"

— *Revelation 7:11-12*

An image of perpetual falling on faces and shouting praise to God must have disturbed many sensible people. But when we realize that the imagery refers to life and the truth of our creation, it becomes clear. A perpetual deference (praise) to truth, is not only intelligent but essential if we are to live in the real meaning of life and find the ultimate reward that life has to offer.

An Extraordinary Person

It is quite possible for us to now understand that what Jesus called the greatest commandment encompasses all the meaning of the Gospels; all the meaning of the *New Testament*; all the meaning of the *Holy Bible*. The fact that Jesus was able to reveal fundamental truths (not understood from that time to the present) should satisfy us that He was an extraordinary person.

The fact that He said He would not be understood, and did not intend that He be clearly understood, while at the same time making such clearly understandable statements, should give pause for thought. **[S: Indeed.]**

Both evolution and the Gospels have been taught by blind teachers for no other reason than that they have worshipped their ego god, and defended this, rather than open their hearts and minds to love of Truth.

Today it seems common for Christian religions to despise or downgrade the importance of knowledge: their teaching leads us to fear knowledge as though it is something that may subvert our faith. Those of little faith are indeed poor servants. As we read:

“Alas for you lawyers! You have taken away the key of knowledge. You did not go in yourselves, and those who were on their way in, you stopped.” — Luke 11:52

The lawyers of that time would be the equivalent of today's religious lawgivers—the charge has regained its validity.

This question of knowledge is vital. Knowledge, the accumulation of intelligent observation, not only completes the Christian balance, but is essential if we are to learn to know the Creator. However, knowledge is a two-edged sword; it can be used for good or evil. Left without guidance, mankind would destroy itself with knowledge as is now becoming increasingly obvious for all to see. **[S: This book was written 10 years ago.]** From the very beginning of human life, we were warned about the deadly aspect of knowledge. It is not that knowledge is dangerous in itself, but that it converts from a servant to a weapon when man seeks and adapts knowledge to serve his ego rather than himself, as a servant, seeking knowledge to serve Truth.

To learn the truth about the creation is a labor of love; to know truth requires worship of truth before self.

If Christian religions fail to teach the importance of intelligence, then they equally over-emphasize reliance on faith. Let us look at:

“Not everyone who calls me ‘Lord, Lord’ will enter the kingdom of Heaven, but only those who do the will of the heavenly Father.”

— Matthew 7:21

“...do the will of the heavenly Father” = serve the truth of the creation. How much value can we give the easy salvation preached so often today?

Or:

“‘If you are the Son of God,’ he [the devil] said, ‘throw yourself down; for scripture says,

‘He will put His angels in charge of you, and they will support you in their arms, for fear you should strike your foot against a stone.’ Jesus answered him, ‘Scripture says again, ‘You are not to put the Lord your God to the test.’ ”

— Matthew 4:6-7

If we respect the laws of life, we can see for ourselves that it is our behavior that most truly reflects our beliefs, our values, our priorities. It is not what we say or promise or pretend. We may be completely sincere in a belief that wrong is right, but that does not make it so. We cannot escape responsibility merely by having faith; we have to make continual effort to know the truth of our faith because we can equally have faith in lies. If someone says, “Throw yourself into life, trusting in blind faith in God; He will look after you,” remember—that is what the devil advocates. Jesus gave the good advice.

It only needs a little honest common sense to appreciate that the Christian revelation is a quite straightforward and logical statement. The amazing thing is that so many people, for so long, could fail to see the hidden treasure merely because of a misdirected attitude. This is a vital lesson to be learned by anyone who thinks we cannot be misled and blinded by false teaching.

There is obviously an intelligence beyond the “merely human”, and although we may not yet know the purpose of life, it seems that the trials of past years are part of an ordeal designed to separate those willing to serve truth from those only self serving.

The *New Testament* makes plain it is a trap for fools, yet has presented the truth so simply that very few have appreciated it. At the same time it has presented a picture more acceptable to mankind and this has had such influence as to raise a new level of civilization and make possible a sufficient increase in the general level of knowledge, that those so inclined may make the next giant leap forward.

“IF YOU DWELL WITHIN THE REVELATION I HAVE BROUGHT, YOU ARE INDEED MY DISCIPLES; YOU SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH, AND THE TRUTH WILL SET YOU FREE.” — John 8:31-32

“...and the truth will set you free.” Free of what? Free of enslavement to beliefs generated by those who worship the world as its own creation—the worldly.

We do not have to be religious to see the complete rationality of the Christian Revelation. What does the Revelation mean for Christian behavior?

It has been shown that new legislation makes Christian lifestyles and attitudes illegal. With the setting up of One World Government, these laws would be enforced.

Sincere Christians continue the struggle, but there are some who feel that waiting is their best effort. These people see community degeneracy as a godsend hastening the approach of the return of Christ who will put everything right for them.

That is an attitude encouraged by organized religion. How can such Christians give enthusiasm to the battle against evil. How do these people relate their actions to words of the Gospels such as:

“...he who does not gather with me scatters”...“not everyone who calls me Lord will enter the kingdom”...“you will recognize them by the fruits they bear” or, most important of all, “Do not put the Lord your God to the test.”

Although the date of the second coming of

Christ may be a matter of legitimate interest, it is, at the same time, none of our business. What God does and when He does it is God's business. Our business is to live, so far as we can, in the truth, and to do that means doing our Christian duty. We cannot turn a blind eye to evil because he who does not resist evil aids evil.

Denominations that do not put the teachings of Christ first are no longer Christian.

Most people go to Church just as most people go along to the polling booth, believing that our leaders are really trying to do the right thing by us. We are not ready to accept that they are selling us out to the enemy. We are too lazy to think for ourselves and take responsibility for our own actions, but if we do not take responsibility for our own behavior, then we are nothing more than slaves and robots in service to others.

A question for all:

Is what I worship the true God or do I worship only my chosen belief of what the true God is?

How many of us put our selfish desires ahead of truth? How many are afraid of challenge? How few are happy to put aside old beliefs to become like children to know Truth better?

In the final hour will we go forward without fear?

Will we be confident that we have honestly sought truth rather than reinforcement for dogma? Will we go forward confident that the God we worship is the true God, and not an image created by the desires and bigotry of men? Will we go forward trembling in the knowledge that our ego has defended itself in stubborn loyalty to a god image kept immutable by fear to face the challenge of truth?

Life was not meant to be easy, but it was meant to be profitable.

If the end days are near, as some believe, then the most important sign of it must be, in my opinion, the sign of the defeat of the Christian religions as forecast in *The Revelation Of John, 11:7-12*. My interpretation of Rev. 11 is not religious. I claim no religious allegiance. The usual interpretations of *Revelation* seem generally parochial and to take little account of the nature of allegorical writing.

Quotations are from the *New English Bible*. No space for the complete quote, so get out your Bible. As usual, I expect people to use their own intelligence in judging the relevance of this writing. Here is the critical section from *Revelation 11:7-12*.

“And I have two witnesses...dressed in sackcloth...But when they have completed their testimony, the beast that comes up from the abyss will wage war upon them and will defeat and kill them. Their corpses will lie in the streets of the great city, whose name in allegory is Sodom, or Egypt, where also their lord was crucified. For three days and a half men from every people and tribe, of every language and nation, gaze upon their corpses and refuse them burial. All men on Earth gloat over them, make merry, and exchange presents; for these two prophets were a torment to the whole Earth. But at the end of the three days and a half, the breath of life from God came into them; and they stood up on their feet to the terror of all who saw it. Then a loud voice was heard speaking to them from heaven, which said, ‘Come up here!’...”

The two witnesses referred to are the *New* and *Old Testaments*. Their proper dress is a black or earth-brown cloth binding—this represents their dress of sackcloth. That Bibles today are dressed

PICTURE OF SANANDA PASTE-UP

The cover of this unique card is a photograph of Esu "Jesus" Sananda taken in 1961.

Inside you will find a reproduction of the Shroud of Turin overlaid by a transparency of the cover photograph of Sananda.

The correlation is truly a
remarkable visual experience!

CALL TO ORDER

800-800-55656

PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, INC.

P.O. Box 27353
Las Vegas, NV 89126

in colors shows that their authority is no longer respected. The *Testaments* are now dead in the eyes of the law and authorities.

"...die who seeks to do them harm." Many who sought to disprove them were confounded.

"...shut up the sky so that no rain may fall" means no message from God will come to Earth during the period of prophesying.

"...power to turn water to blood": convert to Christianity.

"...every kind of plague": in taking up the battle between Christ and the anti-Christ, the two books of the *Bible* are now defeated in the eyes of the scholar and the law. They have no authority in government (the people make merry and give presents at Christmas and Easter without respect) but no one is prepared to bury them, that is, dismiss them finally. The law asks people to swear on the *Bible* that neither law nor government believes in; the churches teach the message of the anti-Christ, but they do not put the *Bible* away.

"...the great city, whose name in allegory is Sodom, or Egypt": is the city of commerce (the city based on usury) a city that has extended from Egypt and Sodom, right up to that world-wide city of commercial usury as it exists today.

I have not the key to the time span of "...three days and a half" [**S: We shall cover the three days of darkness and the days of light at a later writing.**] but at the end of this time the truth of the *Holy Bible* will be recognized and these books will then be withdrawn. At that time the world will understand that the creation itself is the Word and that the books of the *Bible* are no longer necessary.

As "Word of God" the books of the *Bible* are imperfect. That is why they are defeated. Being imperfect in some ways does not make of

them bad servants because we do not need perfect truth before we can benefit from truth any more than we need perfect food in order to grow. Even in death these servants still serve God's purpose.

But don't believe me when I say they are imperfect, take different *Bibles* and see for yourself that they differ. They cannot be perfect because they rely on the ability of human language and human ability to understand, interpret and mis-interpret over many generations and variations of understanding. But the Word as expressed in the Creation itself, is the actual physical rendition of the Word, and man has not yet succeeded in altering a word of the Law of Nature.

Is it true that the churches (to all intents and purposes) are now taken over by the anti-Christ?

Evidence 1: How many religions stand up against the teaching of chance evolution? It only needed one major Christian denomination to stand in science to expose the evolution myth. Chance evolution is directly opposed to creation by intelligence, and a Christian must "contend for" or defend the faith.

Those who take on the role of leaders say they know. Remember Jesus said something like this, "If you are ignorant, you may be forgiven, but because you say you know, then you are guilty." If those who lead the flock lead them astray, what other indictment is needed?

Evidence 2: How many religions teach you trust God to look after you and not be too concerned to take responsibility for your life and the welfare of future generations? Is that not the devil's advice? Jesus said, "**YOU ARE NOT TO PUT THE LORD YOUR GOD TO THE TEST.**" — *Matthew 4:7*

Evidence 3: How many religions give FIRST prominence to the doing of good deeds directed to the poor? To political ideology, criminals, broken homes? But Jesus said we will have the poor with us always, and also that good works will not get us to heaven. What kind of person was it that the "Good Samaritan" helped? How many religions teach "peace"? But Jesus said, "*I bring not peace, but a sword*" (to defend ourselves against evil). What religion now encourages its followers in the important lessons of Christian revelation rather than the values of worldly philosophy?

The first evidence is entirely sufficient to incriminate the greater part of Christian religion today. It is clearly expressed in the *Bible* and confirmed by the nature of the creation; those who do not defend the faith, deny the faith.

It follows that we should not presume to assume anything of God, but we are justified in assuming that our intelligence was given to be used and we should, in every situation, assume that we are capable of influencing events to both our own benefit and the benefit of others.

No human situation is pre-ordained to the extent that we are unable to exercise an influence for better or worse.

"It is not by hearing the law, but by doing it, that men will be justified before God. When Gentiles who do not possess the law carry out its precepts by the light of nature, then, although they have no law, they are their own law, for they display the effect of the law inscribed on their hearts."

— *Romans 2:13-16*

[END QUOTING]

Thank you, Alan Gourley.
THE TRUTH IS OUT THERE.

You, beloved, have to look for it. You will not find it sitting on the sofa, watching television. Wisdom will be gained only through insight achieved with knowledge—and knowledge requires STUDY. Most in your society today have forgotten how to read and how to think.

This lesson is sufficient for this sitting.

May you ever walk within the LIGHT OF CREATOR. Blessed are those with ears to hear TRUTH.

THE TRUTH SHALL, INDEED, SET YOU FREE. MAY YOU HAVE THE WISDOM TO HEAR THE MESSAGE AND ALIGN YOUR WILL WITH THAT OF THE FATHER.

I AM SANANDA, IN SERVICE TO ATON.
I AM.

2/1/98 ESU “JESUS” SANANDA

Peace. Thank you for responding, for I know you are tired. Esu present in Radiance and in Service.

Let us take up a portion that was quoted in a previous writing, and it is one which contains within it a message for all. So, if you would please, turn to the *Holy Bible From The Ancient Eastern Text, George M. Lamsa’s Translation From The Aramaic Of The Peshitta* and look at *Matthew 4:1-11*.

[QUOTING:]

1 Then Jesus (Esu Immanuel) was carried away by the Holy Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted by the devil.

2 So he fasted forty days and forty nights; but at last he was hungry.

3 And the tempter drew near and said to him, If you are the Son of God, command these stones to become bread.

4 But he answered, saying, It is written that it is not by bread alone that man can live, but by every word which proceeds from the mouth of God.

5 Then the adversary took him to the holy city, and he made him to stand on the pinnacle of the temple.

6 And he said to him, If you are the Son of God, throw yourself down; for it is written that he will command his angels concerning you, and they will bear you up on their hands so that even your foot may not strike a stone.

7 Jesus said to him, Again it is written that you shall not tempt the Lord your God.

8 Again the adversary took him to a very high mountain, and he showed him all the kingdoms of the world and their glory.

9 And he said to him, All of these I will give to you, if you will fall down and worship me.

10 Then Jesus said to him, Get away, Satan, for it is written, You shall worship the Lord your God, and him only shall you serve.

11 Then the adversary left him alone; and behold, angels drew near and ministered to him.

[END QUOTING]

I would ask please, scribe, that the next portion be a quotation of earlier receivings concerning the 40 days and 40 nights—a time in which I received my direct instruction from the Brotherhood of Light. I realize it may take you time to locate that portion, so let us pause now while you look. Come back, place that portion

herein, and then let us continue please.

* * *

Let us turn to a writing received on Friday, July 14, 1989. I ask that the receiver’s name be removed at this time.

[QUOTING:]

IN PLEIADES I AM CALLED JIMMANUEL. “AND HIS NAME SHALL BE CALLED IMMANUEL (WONDERFUL)”. I AM THAT ONE. YE HAVE LABELED ME JESUS, ESU, ESA, ISA—MY FATHER CALLS ME SANANDA.

Today we begin to separate more distinctly, fact from the fiction. You will lose great bondings because of what you shall be told and that which you will put to the records. I protect you, child of Earth, do not leave of me. Guard these words well as it is not time to bring them into public knowledge, lest ye be subject to destruction attempts.

There are many of your years wherein I was recorded as “missing” from your places during my duration on Earth two thousand years ago. It was known that it would be near two thousand years before the truths would be brought forth. I understand not why man hides his face from truth for it is so glorious and wondrous and man could be as the Lords of the universal realms if he would but “see”!

All Earthly experience is in darkness of ignorance and forgetfulness, but the decimation has become so great, and the abrogation of God the Father’s Laws so contemptuous, that ye near the ending of this sojourn.

There are ones to whom I will give credit where credits are due, but for this moment in sequence I shall protect them by silence. I shall be in the telling of who I am and from whence I came and went. These truths will not be suitable to Earth leaders; mind thy tongues and use discretion lest ye lose of thy workers before we can do of our necessary works. These things shall be shared selectively and put away for future utilization. They can be brought forth in massive format when your brothers of the cosmos make entry.

As I was about the age of accounting and about my Father’s business, I was with the one called John (the Baptist) who sanctified my presence and acknowledged my lineage.

After I was baptized and I emerged from the waters of the River Jordan, a wondrous craft came for me that man might know his wondrous birthright and that which would be his inheritance. Oh, but those who had come to the river proclaiming God and to assume baptism in His Holy Name, would not hold up their faces; they fell to the ground and buried their faces deep into the sands and hurled themselves into the river waters.

From the craft my Father spoke to those ones gathered there and said: “This is my beloved son in whom I am well pleased. He will be the King of Truth, who shall lift this human race to knowledge.” So be it and so shall it be, even though it requires three thousand years for the fulfillment in total wonder and beauty. So shall it be, for I now return to finish that which was begun so long ago. And ye ones have been sent afore me, and the Hosts of Heaven will come with me.

I was taken into the glorious ship and traversed the universal seas with my Father, that I might remain with Him for some forty of your days of study and enlightenment. No one upon the surface of the planet knew of that place where I was taken to receive the secrets of wisdom.

I spent those magnificent days with the ascended saints of God and the angels of the Archangelic Realms and with the celestial sons, learning those things on which the realms of God are founded. I, too, had to come into knowledge, for I was birthed for this purpose and I could not believe that man could live as man lives upon Earth or on the other dark planets. Lucifer had been cast forth from my Father’s presence and was holding captive, the lands and peoples. Great teachers had been sent forth from God to show the way, but no-one listened or dared act to defend themselves against the power of Satan. I was birthed to be the one who would do these things.

For those wondrous days (universal eons) I traversed the wondrous seas of the universe and studied with my Father’s cohans. I traveled unto the ends of the entire Earth and saw great and marvelous wonders. Here, the very doors of heaven opened that I might have vision; I passed through the portals and beheld three separate visions which were to impact my physical time upon Earth. As big as the area of the Dead Sea, were the visions given unto me.

Radiating therein, was the entire land of Israel, alive and true. There was plant, animal, and man—all were therein. Inside this first heavenly door there was no secret, nothing hidden from me. I saw and comprehended even the smallest spaces of the least of the cottages, to the most magnificent of the temples. I was given all to know.

Inside the second heavenly gateway there rose mighty mountains, whose tops reached into the sky and disappeared into the clouds. Ah, this sight was beauteous and my heart sang with the angels of Nature in glory. Here lay deep masses of ice and snow, and nestled there were humans of brown skin who lived differently from those of the first revelation. These ones would be my teachers of Earth and the mystery schools of the Far East as ye would know of it.

Through the third portal of light there was revealed a land of huge dimensions, mountainous lands with rivers, lakes, and oceans—this place, too, had humans.

Not far, in my mind, from these three heavenly portals was the place of God’s dwelling. This was my Father’s house. The place of the ruler of all these other places I had been shown. Let us say, it was the “state capital” or the “nation’s capital”—the central seat of government.

I sat with my Father and He was magnificent. He was immortal and ancient and seemed to consume all. He was a giant, like the celestial sons.

As I was in the palace of Father, there appeared to me two very tall men, the likes of whom I had never seen on Earth. You must remember I had no memory of that which had been before in my lifestreams. I was of newness, created for purpose.

These magnificent ones had faces which radiated like the Sun and their arms carried such aura that they appeared to have golden wings. I knew these ones would be the cosmic teachers related to Earth, for they had been killed by the

world. These ones lived in a separate world of their own type. These two men were from the constellation of the seven sisters, Pleiades, and were sacred teachers. There were, together with the two, two entities with smaller stature, who were from Baawl.

I was ignorant, as are ye ones, but the teachers were glorious and patient that I might learn, for my task would be of greatness and difficulty. They told me, and this is truth, chelas: "People have come from heaven to Earth, and people have been lifted up from Earth into heaven. The people who had come from heaven remained on Earth for a long period of time, and grew into a most brilliantly intelligent race of humankind."

Let us understand, chelas, that men created by the celestial sons are very different in their own way from the other people of the Earth. These men of Earth of celestial origin, created by celestial sons, are most similar to the angels of heaven in frequency and light. As I first saw them, I saw but white light, with hair as white as wool and radiant in character. I knew that what I perceived as hair was aura of lighted brilliance. Their eyes were as the essence of eternal soul, birthed in truth of Light.

I was told that the human races shall keep their inherited beauty, and continue to create. But in the courses of the centuries and millennia, they shall mix with other human races of the Earth and heavens, in order to create, with the Earth people, new human races and special races, such as are the celestial sons. But that would be time distant, some two thousand years of counting in Earth time.

I was given to know that I, Immanuel Esu "Jesus" SANANDA, was created from amongst the celestial sons. I TAKE NO NOTE AT THIS POINT OF OTHER AVATARS OR CHRIST ENERGIES OF EARTH EXPERIENCE, FOR YE CAN ONLY DEAL WITH ONE OF WHOM YE RELATE. LATER WE CAN SPEAK OF OTHER THINGS AND ONES.

I was told that my wisdom would make the impossible possible, and that I would perform acts which would be considered as miracles by the human races, but which could be performed by the human if man would but understand. I was warned most critically of the power of spirit and that I must always beware that I not abuse it.

I was told to go forth and share of this wisdom, to Earth man, that the wisdom which I received through them would serve the well-being of the human races, but the way leading thereto would be most difficult for them as well as for me.

I was told I would not be recognized, just as I now tell you of your station, chelas. I would be renounced, for the human races are ignorant and superstitious, having lived of the Lie.

I was told man believed that God *IS* The Creation itself, not the ruler of the celestial sons and these human races. The people of Earth attribute to Him the omnipotence of the The Creation and glorify Him as The Creation itself. How can man ever understand God and His beingness?

God is the wondrous essence of man himself; God is all the beauty and wondrous truth of man himself, for God takes residence within His very creation of man individual. Creation is of immense measure, encompassing even that which is God the Creator. Creation is infinite. All is ONE, but there are two portions which must not be confused: Creator God and Creation are one, but are separate in purpose and intent, which is

totally balanced and acts in perfection of harmony.

"You, too, Immanuel, they will insult as God and His inborn son, and you, too, will be made equal to the Secret Creation," I was told. So be it as it came to be. Man takes a portion which is misunderstood and compounds the errors of his perception.

These wondrous ones sat with me and told me these things:

"Do not take heed of these false teachings because millennia will pass before the people of these human races of Earth will recognize the truth of their own origins and birthing.

"Much human blood will be shed on your account, your blood as well as that of uncounted generations. Nonetheless, fulfill your mission as the Teacher of Wisdom, as the son of Gabriel, the celestial son. In the name of God, the law was issued to create you so that you may serve as prophet and forerunner of wisdom to this human race.

"Fulfill your mission imperturbable to opposition, to all lack of reason and false teachings of the scribes and pharisees, as well as against the incredulous people.

"Upon fulfillment of your mission, centuries and two millennia shall pass before the truth of your wisdom brought amongst the people will be recognized and spread by some people on Earth.

"Not before the time when machines project themselves into the sky will the truth break through, and false teachings will slowly become shaky, namely that you are the son of The Creation—YE ARE THE SON OF CREATOR!

"THIS WILL BE THE TIME THAT WE, THE CELESTIAL SONS, WILL BEGIN TO REVEAL OURSELVES ANEW TO THE HUMAN RACES BECAUSE THEY WILL HAVE BECOME KNOWING AND WILL THREATEN THE ORDER OF HEAVEN WITH THE POWER THEY WILL HAVE GAINED!"

Thus did they speak to me, the celestial sons, between North and West, before they returned me to the land known as Galilee.

As I searched for the one, John (the Baptist), I learned he had been imprisoned. I left the place of Nazareth and came to live in Capernaum, by the sea, in the lands of Naphtali and Sebulon.

I then went out among the people as I had been instructed. I started to teach and tell the people to come back away from their errors of actions, to return to truth and knowledge, for they alone bring you "life".

As I went along the Sea of Galilee, I came upon two brothers who were named Peter and Andrew of Simon, and they threw their nets into the sea, for they were fishermen. I spoke unto them and asked them to follow me, that I might make them fishers of men. So be it and so it is, beloved ones. They soon left their nets behind and walked with me.

We walked the whole of Galilee, taught in their synagogues, preached the knowledge of the spirit, and healed all diseases and infirmities of the people. We could heal of all afflictions of diseases and plagues, those who were obsessed, the lunatics, and those who were sick of palsy. We were given to heal them all.

Many came to follow me from Galilee, FROM THE *TEN CITIES*, FROM JERUSALEM, FROM JUDEA, AND FROM THE OTHER SIDE OF THE RIVER JORDAN.

I suggest that ye who always wish to compare

thy truths, look at thy maps. Have the projected millennia not passed? Are the projections of mineself two millennia past not coming into thy attention? Do ye not hear the trumpet call? Or, do ye wait and wait to give of thy belief unto me? Ye wait in fear of that which has been espoused as untruth regarding even mine own being. If ye always choose to claim "reason", why do ye not reason with the brains the Creator gave unto you and KNOW TRUTH?! I grow impatient as mine ones are again degraded by idiots and harlots.

I AM COME TO RECLAIM MINE FATHER'S KINGDOM AND NO AMOUNT OF LIES WILL CHANGE A HAIR OF IT. CALL ME BY WHICH LABEL MAKES THEE COMFORTABLE, BUT KNOW TRUTH, FOR MY PRESENCE WILL SHORTLY BE PRESENTED UNTO MANKIND. THY TIME OF CHOOSING IS AT HAND; YE ARE EITHER WITH ME OR AGAINST ME—YE MAY NOT STAND IN THE "MIDDLE".

SO BE IT AS I PLACE MY SEAL UPON THESE WORDS, FOR MAN SHALL LEARN TRUTH AND IT SHALL SET HIM FREE. I WRAP YE ONES OF MINE IN THE LIGHT OF PROTECTION OF MINE WINGS, THAT ALL TRIBULATION BE BUT A FAINT MEMORY IN THY CONSCIOUSNESS. SO BE IT AND SELAH, FOR YE SERVE WELL AND GLORY SHALL BE THY REWARD.

I STAND WITH THY BROTHERS OF THE UNIVERSE. WE STAND READIED IN THE PLEIADES COMMAND. THE COSMIC "CLOCK" TICKS ON. GABRIEL STANDS WITH THE TRUMPET READIED. AMEN. I AM AT THY SERVICE.

NOW I SAY UNTO YOU THAT ONES SHALL ARISE AS FROM THE TOMBS. THEY SHALL PUT ON NEW COVERINGS, AND THEY SHALL BE AS ONES MADE WHOLE AND NEW. THEY SHALL BE AS ONES WITH BINDINGS REMOVED, AND THEN, BELOVED ONES, THEY SHALL ALL KNOW ME AS I KNOW THEM, AND NO MAN SHALL BE UNTO THEM A SERVANT OR SLAVE, FOR I SAY UNTO THEM, THEY SHALL BE FREE TO GO AND COME AT WILL. THERE WILL BE NO MORE BARRIERS. IT WILL BE A TIME OF FREEDOM.

I SAY UNTO YOU, I AM HE WHO HAS OVERCOME FLESH. I NO LONGER AM ENTRAPPED BY FLESH, NOR AM I BOUNDED BY THAT WHICH IS FLESH. I AM HE WHO IS RISEN, AND I AM COME THISDAY AS THE RISEN "CHRIST". I AM NO LONGER BOUND BY EARTH, NOR BY HER LIMITATIONS. I NOW KNOW NO LIMITATIONS, FOR I AM FREE, AND I AND MY FATHER ARE ONE.

NOW IS THE TIME WHEN MANY SHALL BE UNBOUND, AND THEY SHALL BE FOREVER FREE FROM THE LAWS OF EARTH. I HAVE LABORED WITH THEM AND THEY NEED NO LONGER BE BINDED BY THE LIE. BE YE ONES PREPARED TO GO WHERE I GO, FOR I SHALL RETURN TO THE FATHER WHO HAS SENT ME.

I AM THAT I AM, SOLEN AUM SOLEN.

[END QUOTING]

That is sufficient, scribe, for my needs at this time.

I AM SANANDA.



AREA 51—Alive, Well And Expanding?

1/30/98 NORIO HAYAKAWA
(<http://www.eagle-net.org/groomwatch>)

There is no substance, whatsoever, to the ridiculous rumor that AREA 51 and its operations were abandoned and were relocated elsewhere, such as to Utah. Basically, this rumor had originated from a disinformative article written by Jim Wilson that first appeared in the June 1997 issue of *Popular Mechanics*. The unexpected article no doubt was greatly “appreciated” by Nellis AFB and particularly by those at the “remote operating base” at Groom Lake. The folks at Nellis AFB probably rolled on the floor laughing over the article on AREA 51, which was for the most part filled with factual errors much to their absolute delight! The June 1997 *Popular Mechanics* piece also must have brought much delight to the then Secretary of the Air Force, Sheila Widnall.

It is my hope that this type of misinformed article did not serve to curtail the general public’s interest in, and rightful scrutiny of, AREA 51 (Groom Lake Complexes), particularly with regard to those issues relative to the alleged infractions of environmental statutes at the site.

The article, written by Jim Wilson, science editor of *Popular Mechanics*, inferred that “the Air Force had abandoned top-secret testing at its once most-secret test site”. Then Wilson came to the hasty conclusion and stated that “we know why and we know where they moved to (i.e., Utah)”. Nothing is farther from the truth than this overly generalized inference. Jim Wilson, despite his probable sincerity and good intentions, obviously missed the whole picture.

To begin with, he obviously took a wrong turn on “Groom Lake dirt road” and went to the wrong location. It was obvious from the photo that what he did was go south on the “Mail Box dirt road” from Hwy. 375, crossed the “Groom Lake dirt road” and went further south all the way till he encountered an old, poorly maintained wind fence, believing that he had arrived at the back gate of AREA 51, when in reality he had arrived at the northeastern boundary of Range 61. There he decided that nothing was happening at AREA 51, and made a hasty statement saying “the ‘cammo dudes’ are no longer patrolling the perimeter of AREA 51” and further rashly stated that “what we found was a securely locked wind fence that appears to have been undisturbed for months”.

He further commented that even though he had arrived at the back door to AREA 51, there was “no guard post”. Brilliant! (There never was any, ever, at that location!) He also stated in the article that the “warning signs flanking the gate aren’t very threatening either”. (The reason for that is because there never existed any “threatening” warning signs there except the sign that says “NO TRESPASSING—Nellis Bombing Range”. It is because that location is not AREA 51. It is merely the northeastern boundary of

Range 61. Wilson then came to the naive conclusion that “AREA 51 has shut down”. Again, a “brilliant” conclusion.

I suggest next time that he go to the right location—towards the real Guard Shack area (west all the way on Groom Lake Road) where he may really encounter the “cammo dudes”, white Jeep Cherokees and perhaps a military chopper or two to welcome him, if he dares to go to the Guard Shack area. He would also see some real “threatening” warning signs along the dirt road that clearly say LETHAL FORCE WILL BE USED.

From what I understand from several reliable sources, Groom Lake has not had a major lessening of activity whatsoever. In fact, there may be more going on at Groom Lake NOW than before.

In October of 1997, I observed the Groom Lake facility from high atop Tickaboo Peak and verified with my own eyes that the facility is not only there, but even thought that there may be slightly more structures out there than before. A couple of new water tanks seem to have been added recently behind the big hangar. Also, deducing from a fairly recent, highly-detailed panoramic photo that I acquired (allegedly taken several months after the closure of both the Freedom Ridge and White Sides observation locations), I have no doubt that there are some new constructions going on, particularly along the southwest slope next to Groom Lake. (I had observed the Groom Lake facility a number of times before, from both the White Sides hill and the Freedom Ridge before those hills became off-limits to the public.)

Also, the night prior to the day that I climbed the Tickaboo Peak in October of 1997, we were standing at the exact spot where Jim Wilson had stood, at around 7:30 p.m., at the northeastern boundary of Range 61. As we were looking towards the direction of Groom Lake, we were surprised by a sudden illumination of the sky just over the direction of Groom Lake and witnessed around 3 or 4 reddish “balls” of lights that appeared over the direction of Groom Lake and then disappeared momentarily, after which the sky over that area returned to total darkness.

I could not speculate what those reddish “balls” of lights were, but this went on intermittently for about three times during the next 20 minutes or so. There was no doubt that there was activity of some kind that night at Groom Lake. This was in stark contrast to the allegation by Jim Wilson that nothing is going on at AREA 51 and that nothing was going on when he was standing at the northeastern boundary of Range 61, looking towards the Groom Mountains. Probably nothing major was going on that was visible on that particular day or evening when he was there. Moreover, we must bear in mind that most sensitive programs

are thought to be conducted below ground level, to begin with.

Primarily because of the misinformative article from the June 1997 *Popular Mechanics*, the whole world now seems to be under the impression that there is nothing going on at AREA 51, and that everything had moved to the Green River Missile Launch “complex” in Utah.

One of the erroneous facts that Jim Wilson mentioned in that article was that there was an “officially named AREA 6413” in Utah. There is no “officially named AREA 6413” in Utah. What he meant to say was Restricted Air Space 6413 in Utah. However, even to this date, anyone can easily get right next to the Green River Missile Launch “complex”. There is nothing top-secret going on over there. Rather than the Green River Missile Launch “complex” (which Jim Wilson seemed to have inferred as the possible site of the new AREA 51), we should keep a closer eye on the new “non-lethal” weapons programs as well as the new “bacteriological warfare programs” going on at Dugway Proving Grounds in Utah. It is, by far, more interesting there than is the Green River area!

All in all, the June 1997 *Popular Mechanics* article was in such a drastic contrast to the more well-researched article that coincidentally appeared one month prior, in the May 1997 issue of *Popular Science*, in which Groom Lake was mentioned several times, with an inference that there was still plenty going on at Groom Lake.

Some of the ongoing programs at AREA 51, according to reports from the *Monitoring Times* and other publications, seem to include a new series of B-2 follow-on by Northrop/Grumman at S-2, a possible series of newer Darkstar (Tier 3 UAV) by Lockheed at S-4, and Tier 2+ and Tier 3+ UAVs at S-9, by such as Teledyne Ryan Aero.

In June of 1997, after the article appeared in *Popular Mechanics*, I was informed that some new components of new, small-scale VTOL produced by Lockheed had just been transferred to Groom from Air Force Plant 42 in Palmdale, California. There is no doubt that there are new generations of Unmanned Aerial Vehicles (remotely-controlled surveillance platforms, etc.) being tested at Groom Lake.

New testing of “skins” for the outer coatings for a new generation of stealth program is going on as well, as inferred by the May 1997 issue of *Popular Science*.

A new generation of “electro-chromic panels” are probably continuing to be tested at the facility. A move towards “daytime” stealth capability (such as through the use of special sensors for transmission of image reflections of the background environment on the lower as well as upper bodies of the aircraft) may be in the works at AREA 51.

I would not be surprised at all if they were working on such as limited tri-dimensional holographic image maximization that could be integrated with the “electro-chromic panels” used to reflect background environment on the aircraft to bring about a “transparency effect” as well as distorted image size of the aircraft.

All this, in addition to several new black, triangular aircraft (such as the TR-3A Black Manta) that they may be working on.

Anyway, the point is that there may indeed be some new programs going on in Utah and elsewhere, but to infer that AREA 51 “moved” to Utah is totally unfounded.



A New Series On Rise Of The Antichrist

1/30/98 #1 HATONN

GET IN NOW

I must suggest to my own team that you wrap up the current journal in the series—please, appropriately integrate Sananda's writings henceforth because we are going to uncover the whole rotten mess and we are going to do it with information ALREADY ON YOUR PLACE FOR CENTURIES.

I would like the next series of journals to be listed as *RISE OF ANTICHRIST*.

What will I use to kick off this next information? Some Essays on Antichrist as offered by Rev. Charles E. Coughlin. If you know of him, fine; if not, never mind. He served well, he understood, and he can have what rest can be gained by his work's purpose and his alliance with God. You will NOT find this book available anywhere, probably, so don't waste your time searching. This was sent to us to assist Dharma in her own work, by excellent summarizing which gives YOU published backup and confirmation. Is it not amazing how "when the student is ready, the teacher appears"? And,

isn't it wondrous that when we are ready to begin a new and touchy topic—the information flows like a fountain from the mountain?

I will begin in this series by simply offering the message offered by Coughlin:

[QUOTING:]

TO MY FRIENDS

In sending you this series of essays on Antichrist, it is with the hope they will confirm, not weaken your faith.

Both of us agree at the outset that it is a dangerous venture to criticize authority, particularly when it is instituted by Christ. [H: Note that he did not say "Jesus Christ". This indicates that he recognizes the avenues taken by the appointment of "Jesus" (after the fact) to bear the burden of sin for the world no less, but, he will isolate the Antichrist. Remember that "Jesus" (Esu) and "Jesus" of Saul's appointment are NOT THE SAME EVEN THOUGH THE NAMES BE THE SAME.] Nevertheless, it is my conviction that it is perilous to forget that one is morally obligated to

raise his voice in protest when he is confronted by an official or officials in or out of the Church who fail to support the fundamental principles upon which the structure of Christianity is built.

That is the dilemma in which I find myself. May God forgive me if my reasoning is wrong!

In founding the Church, it is my conviction that Christ did not plan to create a failure. On the contrary, with the manifold graces which He conferred upon both its officials and its common citizens, that they would be able to accomplish the objectives which the Master had in mind. Among these objectives is the salvation of human souls which is obtainable through their victory over sin and Satan; a victory which will be followed by the resurrection from the dead and life everlasting with God in eternity.

Beyond all argument, catastrophic events have happened inside the Catholic Church which are obstructing millions of Christians from attaining this goal. Certainly, our most generous Saviour is not responsible for this. Rather, those to whom He entrusted the fulfillment of His triple mission must accept the responsibility. It was they who failed to execute properly their three obligations:

- (a) Of teaching.
- (b) Of ruling.
- (c) Of sanctifying the people.

The prelates, not the laity, must bear the major share for what has happened in the life of the Mystical Body of Christ. Though these elite personages are mere human beings burdened with the weakness of fallen human nature, nevertheless, through His sacramental graces, God gave them powers both to resist and overcome their weaknesses as well as the cunning wiles and incomprehensible powers of the devil.

In no sense, do these essays supply a complete picture of the Antichrist. They are a charcoal sketch representing an octogenarian's truthful assessment of the Christian world as he sees it.

Had I more resources in talent, time and finances, I would have given you a more complete analysis of the situation.

Meanwhile, I beseech you to pray for me because I am conscious of having entered into the December of life, soon to end my tour as a member of the Church militant.

At this point I wish to thank each one of you for the gracious prayers and the material help you have extended to me during the many years of my priesthood, particularly, for the help you sent me in composing, publishing and mailing this costly book.

May God bless you, your family and loved ones with health of body, serenity of mind and holiness of heart now and forever!

Gratefully,
Rev. Charles E. Coughlin

[END OF QUOTING]

To you who will compile this into journal format I suggest you wait patiently while we work our way through it. You have enough ready to go as to boggle the public for a couple of days, so let us do our work and at compilation time of the journal you will have the Essays (as this is the style of writing this small volume) and AN INDEX of the Essay Topics.

You will want to affix Coughlin's "Foreword"

— Available Now —

THE PANIC PROJECT:

AREA 51

UNCOVER THE



The new video by Norio Hayakawa is now available for

~~\$24.95~~ (shipping and handling is included)

Send check or money order to

NORIO HAYAKAWA
P.O. BOX 599
GARDENA, CA 90248



(above) within the final journal as printed, and we will write a foreword of our own. If you think WE HAVE PROBLEMS can you imagine the problems faced by such a man in his eighties within the Catholic Church writing on *Antichrist*? We can, at best, any of us, integrate only that which we have learned, false or truth, and work through the mind the conclusions of LEARNED RESEARCH and THEN, be able to live with it in such dedication as to offer it for historical value—to any who would read it.

With volumes of compiled work showing no information, we are stuck with having to re-print the entirety of the subject matter and conclusions because there is no such thing as borrow a disc and go for it. This volume, like so many, bears NO IDENTIFICATION AT ALL. And NO, we are not fearful in the least of making it available to the public. PUBLIC IS WHERE IT'S AT IF YOU EVER WANT CHANGE TO FREEDOM WITHIN YOUR ENSLAVEMENT.

I will leave the structuring of this journal into your hands. Thank you, and I repeat that you will want this “foreword” up front. This is in HONOR of one who will not, in God, go unnoted in the passage into LIGHT.

Thank you,
Adonai.

1/31/98 #1 HATONN

RISE OF ANTICHRIST

PART ONE

KILLERS OF WOMEN AND CHILDREN!

Saddam Hussein? Oh no, sleeping babies—YOU! YOU are going to murder hundreds of thousands of helpless men, women and children of Iraq and you sit with the morning crowd at the coliseum waiting for the gladiators.

I hope you took a real long, hard look, Black Brothers, at the young Sergeant brought to “State of the Union” to decorate Clinton’s show-and-tell. For indeed, your gladiators in the military—you know, bullet catchers—are mostly Black, just as are your sports gladiators entertaining the bored and restless. Now you take a whole different role, don’t you?

The top-guns will roll off the runways and carriers with death and destruction (you know, in those WEAPONS OF MASS DESTRUCTION), and over some barrels of oil which the Elite HAVE THIEVED, “**YOU**” WILL BOMB TO HEAVEN INNOCENT PEOPLE WHO WOULD ACTUALLY GIVE THEIR VERY LIVES—**FOR YOU!** These people receiving those bombs are NOT GOING TO HELL, my friends, THEY ARE GOING TO HEAVEN; BUT, I ALSO KNOW WHERE A BUNCH OF **YOU** ARE HEADED! I can watch and only wonder how many of you will think you have died and gone to paradise with the thugs and criminals of the physical world who are as dead between their ears and in the seat of life as ever.

Jew Madeleine Albright, Secretary of State, is swimming all over Europe trying to get someone else to join her lust for BLOOD. How many will hold out in the name of what is right? It is so important because these things that happen NOW ARE TO TELL THE BIG BAD WOLVES JUST HOW FAR THEY DARE GO. And further, what is the purpose?

Well, UNILATERALLY IF NECESSARY, goes the threat, the U.S. will do the job of blowing Iraq off the map. Perhaps this has its own symbology for Sumaria is in Iraq, as is Babylon. I guess some day the writers will say a bunch of Godly men marched around the cities until the walls fell down and all the enemies were dropping dead before the Godly?

No, YOU are a breed apart and you have become the mongrel hounds of Hell, citizens. Somebody tell me what Saddam has ACTUALLY DONE? He DID NOT kill off the northern Iraq people with chemicals—but you have, all around the country, some even in your overseas manufacturing facilities that blew up around the workers.

And why do you want support? Oh, this one is even better: “We would otherwise appear to have killed a lot of people and would lose our image as humanitarians...” rattle on and on the instigators of chaos. My goodness, chelas, you can’t bomb homes, hospitals, and playgrounds without hurting whoever happens to be in them. Perhaps you can blow away the whole of Iraq and without loss of even one pilot. Big deal? “No losses!” the report will read and YOU WILL ACCEPT IT AS BEING NUMBER ONE ON SUPERBOWL SUNDAY. You ARE number one in almost everything immoral and despicable—the epitome of example of Satanic mind-set.

But, if it is wrong, won’t GOD intervene? NO. GOD will wait to see how bad you can really get. You have let this happen and you will be held responsible.

Now comes forward Jew Cohen and says the job must be done and done immediately (you know, that killing of Israel’s enemies). Haven’t any of you noticed that you have the most disgusting bunch of alien slime ever to grace your globe—running your globe? The Alien Serpent People have arrived long ago and you never even noticed while you wait for an invasion of grasshoppers from Mars. Sorry, if you get grasshoppers it will be directly from genetic/DNA alterations at places like Area 51 in Nevada, lizard relatives from Northrop, and right off the drawing boards of Zionists like Spielberg. From the dwarfs with oversized brains and egos come your alien factions. All this while you watch the confusion over a President’s “maybe” indiscretions.

What exactly did you think Antichrist would be? You have been told since the beginning of life forms as you know them to be, and like the lap-dog of the Master Executioner, you lick the hands, feet, and other parts of the BEAST!

These usurpers COME BEFORE YOU AND TELL YOU EXACTLY WHAT THEY ARE GOING TO DO—and YOU ATTEND a possible screw-up in Washington, the capital of screw-upping.

Let me repeat: Your Secretary of State, an Ex-President, the Secretary of Defense, the Secretary of Treasury and other top-level killers and criminals are going to move you unilaterally into a WORLD WAR of such devastating proportion that obviously you cannot even imagine it if all you can do is sit and stare at a box to see what new garbage comes out of who? A little Jewish Girl from Beverly Hills. Who, by the way, worked her way up the ladder into the Pentagon where she was in a position where every secret of the Pentagon was at her disposal. Not bad for a little lizard girl who wanted fame and power.

Do nations actually FALL because of such antics? Indeed, the whole world folded under this one. Surely enough and right on cue the great gods of the sky are going to RAPTURE millions within the next few months—will you be among them? If you are waiting for some Godly rapture, I hope you ARE among them. You are of a primitive society of human replicas that have learned nothing of wisdom in your classrooms and followed the criminals and buffoons. You have surely graduated—into HELL. I cannot be objective about these things, for you, the very people of perfect Creation, are violent, blood-sucking killers. If I am to be proud, and assist YOU WHO ALLOW THIS, EVEN IF NOT ACTUALLY PARTICIPATING—FORGET IT, MY FRIENDS. God will first attend the souls of the “underdog”, good buddies. By the way, DO YOU HAVE YOUR TICKET IN HAND TO THE LUXURY CLUB INTERNATIONAL IN AUSTRALIA? NO? OOPS!

All for a New World Order you work and work and play. For your own enslavement you pay and pay and play. GOD will NOT preserve you from your enforced ignorance.

Since we offered the Introduction to our new series yesterday, we will label this Part One or “chapter” one as corresponds to the numbered Essays presented. This will be:

[QUOTING, *ANTICHRIST*, Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

ESSAY ONE

ONE WORLD UNION WITH OR WITHOUT GOD

Human efforts to unify the nations of the world under one flag, one faith, one constitution, one court, and one code of morals have failed and will continue to fail because man, by himself, is impotent to purge his veins of the blood of **Cain**.

In His mission to save mankind there was no dogma more forcefully stressed by Christ than was Unity. If, in the beginning, men were fashioned to live in a free world under a common code of morals and a common inclination to adore God, they were also infused with a common love for one another, all of which was shattered by Cain’s crime. To restore the ideal Christ, the Saviour, demanded the revival of love. This was His formula, namely, to love one another, to regard every human being as a brother to be served, as a freeman to be respected, as a son of God to be revered.

Christ also enunciated two basic social principles, namely (1) “Whatsoever you do to the least of My little ones you do unto Me.” And (2) “Seek ye first the Kingdom of God and His Justice and all things will be added unto you.” On these principles Christ’s entire edifice of political economy was erected and upon this foundation depends the structure of peace and prosperity throughout the entire world. Without the acceptance of these principles there can be no unity.

On the contrary, both the architects of Communism and the United Nations depend on the false theory that man can perfect himself. Thus their instrumentalities to acquire peace and prosperity are humanistic. God does not enter into their calculations.

[H: To save editors some time: “christian” will be spelled with a small “c” because it is

not a name, it is a state of being and should not be capitalized. This author has done this correctly and where he wishes to capitalize the term we will be most careful. "C"ommunism will likely be capitalized as will any "P"arty, but communism IS NOT Communism, etc.]

As affairs stand (1970-2000) the contest is between Communism and christianity. ***Democracy, as we know it, has degenerated below the level of atheistic Marxism.*** In fact the contest in which Moscow and Washington are now engaged is a contest between two atheistic states, one admittedly so, and the other hypocritically so; one definitely opposed to God and religion, the other clumsily tolerating both God and the Church.

In the following essay more stress will be placed upon a little known American organization which goes under the title of Council on Foreign Relations (the C.F.R.) which the reader will learn ***is the spearhead for this nation's latest effort to unite the world.***

Meanwhile, it poses a challenging problem to christians because of the confrontation of their faith with the philosophies and atheistic tendencies of the C.F.R. on whose committee serve such gentlemen as the Very Rev. Theodore Hesburgh of Notre Dame University.

On most items of faith and morals, christianity and the C.F.R. stand opposed. To support it and its projects, one must condone unjust taxation, spurious racism, atheism in the schools, legalized abortion in the hospitals, and the acceptance of a materialistic concept of life. This, then, is the hour of truth and decision both for christians and their leaders.

This and the following essays will indicate a few highlights of Satanism and the Antichrist.

If on no other basis than the Christly concept of political economy enunciated in the "Seek ye first the Kingdom of God and His Justice..." the uncomfortable adverb "first" leaves no choice to determine what should be first.

Orthodox christian theologians and Fathers of the Church insist upon the preeminence of Faith, Hope and Charity without which it is impossible to construct the intellectual edifice of christianity. And it was Christ, Himself, who stressed the necessity of receiving the sacraments in order to weld the links of the chain which unites His followers into an invisible, mystical union both amongst themselves and to Him; for there can be no practical amalgamation of individuals without their being identified mystically with their Saviour. This goes beyond the thought which reads, "In Him we live, move and have our being." It is more closely associated with the concept that "He who eateth My Flesh and drinketh My Blood abideth in Me and I in Him;" and with a second concept which reads, "He who heareth you, heareth Me." All in all, the union which Christ has in mind is one which unites all christians in one body; and this body—the Mystical Body of Christ—is united with the Redeemer in matters which transcend the body. I mean the intellectual union which is related to God through the voice of His Vicar, the Pope. **[H: Please keep in mind that Rev. Coughlin was a Catholic Father so he can only relate to that which he had experienced and come to realize/know. Let's not be hard on the man since look at us and see that it is until NOW that you knew NOTHING of TRUTH.]**

To write of this double union, one of the body and the other of mind, is not only difficult for

christians to understand but is objectionable to non-christians. In fact, it is odious to them.

Nevertheless, this dual union supplies the foundation for the common code of morals, a common credo of faith and a common brotherhood.

For Catholic Christians **[H: "C" is suitable.]**, therefore, it is not difficult to accept the One-ness which is demanded of them. And for non-christians who reject Christ and the total idea of His being the head of the human family, both physically and intellectually, this type of union is so obnoxious that Christ remarked His Church "will be hated by all nations". That is an inevitability which christians cannot escape.

We pause to ask ourselves whose world is this when out of its 3-billion population fewer than 500-million are nominal Catholics; and as the years rapidly go by, there will be fewer? God still owns the universe and the Earth and all it contains ***but Satan possesses the Earth and will possess more and more of its population between now and the year 2000.***

It is required of us to distinguish between ownership and possession. As owner of the universe it has been God's plan to have it united. As the possessor of the Earth and its inhabitants, it is Satan's plan to have it divided. **[H: Like everything presented by "Satan" from name-thieving to illusion—you will not be getting what it appears to be. The very label "New World Order" or "One" world order indicates unity—but it is total division!]**

The Earth is held captive as are its inhabitants by the Prince of this world as was predicted by God, Himself.

But eventually the owner will oust the unjust possessor. There will be a **SECOND COMING OF CHRIST; THERE WILL BE TOTAL VICTORY FOR CHRIST.** **[H: !!!!!]**

This, then, is the contest, namely, between the christian Church and its antagonists who are classed under the one common denominator of those who oppose Christ and His program of unification with God under a supreme Vicar, the Pope. **[H: You will note that the MEANING of "catholic" means "universal" so don't get very hung-up on thinking Holy Roman "Catholic".]**

Unfortunately, this is the low ebb of the tide of the Church Militant. **This is the sixth stage in its era of evolution and in its encounters with Satan.** To my mind these are the six:

(1) Arianism in the fourth century which denied the divinity of Christ.

(2) Pelagianism in the sixth century which denied original sin and the need of God's grace to accomplish salvation.

(3) Mohammedanism in the seventh century, which was an outgrowth of both Arianism and Pelagianism; and which advertised the materialist concept of life.

(4) Lutheranism in the sixteenth century which taught justification by faith only and the right of private interpretation of Scripture and private judgment in the matter of morals.

(5) Marxism in the nineteenth century which advocated total atheism and materialism.

(6) Modernism in the twentieth century which legalized and sanctified crime and abortion, thereby reaching the apex of anti-religious evolution which, for the time being, is called **EVIL-ISM.**

The Catholic hierarchy is bewildered. This is judged by the rapidity with which events have happened since 1968; and this bewilderment will

be handled at more length in following essays.

[END OF QUOTING]

Is it not painful to realize that people in very responsible positions first had truth and then truth became a shadow while the myth became the ongoing story—then, finally, the myth fabrication itself became totally accepted as TRUTH?

Note that the myth was begun and continually perpetuated through the very ones, the Pharisees, whom the Great Teacher said were "of your Fathers who are liars and thieves from the BEGINNING". Sorry about that, readers, I didn't make the myth, I am simply trying to show you the absurdity of it.

If a writer goes forth and claims Dharma's name and my input, there will be a long haul where nobody knows the difference—EXCEPT FROM THE WRITINGS THEMSELVES. This is as an example in the *Associated Press* at the arranging of Green-Abbott: "[Doris] claims to be Jesus Christ." Say what? If you have read ten things we have presented it would be instantly clear that the TALE COULD NOT BE TRUTH. Neither she nor I would EVER claim such a LIE. But how do you battle this kind of adversary with a whole system behind him? YOU TELL THE TRUTH. AS MANY TIMES AS "THEY" TELL THE LIE—**YOU TELL THE TRUTH.** IF, FURTHER, YOU HAVE A NETWORK—YOU TELL IT TO ALL YOU CAN REACH. ONLY KNOWLEDGE WILL ALLOW YOU TO RECLAIM THAT WHICH IS YOURS—GOD!

It is a very, very difficult time for, again as example, Dharma, who wants NO ATTENTION, AND, I MUST HAVE GREAT PUBLICITY IF WE ARE TO BE HEARD. WE CERTAINLY "CAN" HAVE BOTH IF YOU WILL BE CALLING HER DHARMA SO THAT ONCE CREDENTIALS ARE EXPRESSED AS TO PARTY AND ADVERSARY, WE DON'T HAVE TO SPEAK OF IT AGAIN. THIS WAS PROMISED TO HER IN THE BEGINNING OF OUR WORK. I TOLD HER THAT SHE WOULD GO THROUGH SOME BAD TIMES WHERE EVEN IN HER LOCAL COMMUNITY SHE WOULD BE SMASHED AND DENIED AND THEN WE WOULD WALK IN THE SUNSHINE FOR THE REMAINDER OF OUR JOURNEY. AH, WE GET A GLIMPSE OF THAT WONDERFUL SUN PEEPING THROUGH! SO MANY OF YOU OUT THERE HAVE WALKED **EVERY STEP OF THE WAY WITH US—EVERY ONE.** Gratitude is insufficient in its encompassing meaning—but it becomes very clear who IS OUR FAMILY.

On the yesterday came a box, now almost a regular happening, to Dharma and Oberli—from M.G. This person has literally WOVEN and spun cloth and then sewed garments for Dharma over the years that are priceless in meaning to this typist. J.B. literally sent angels and diamonds for "MY" cause and use. Oh indeed, there are people who care beyond your wildest imaginings. From Arizona will come a box of books, from Virginia, Pennsylvania and Paris, France will come boxes of books for confirmation and support. From Texas come writers and some who are far more informed than we. These are also the ones who give us credibility and testimony in the courts under the worst of thieving circumstances. GOD WILL SEE US THROUGH, PROPERLY, IN PERFECT SEQUENCE AND IN SAFETY AND

SECURITY—AS LONG AS WE SERVE IN HONEST HONOR AND INTENT. DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK THAT GOD WOULD FORSAKE A CHILD ON DEATH ROW IN TEXAS—BECAUSE SHE NEVER HAD A CHANCE TO HEAR THE DIFFERENCE IN JESUS AND ESU? DON'T BE SO NARROW, STUDENTS. WHAT IS IN A NAME IS NOT WHAT IS IMPORTANT—THE ENERGY IDENTIFICATION IS THE TELLING TRUTH. You can call me Ray, or Bob—Dick or Harry and I AM H-ATON-N, servant unto and within ADONAI-GOD. **YOU CANNOT CHANGE THAT FACT ANY MORE THAN I WOULD CHANGE THE COLOR OF YOUR SKIN, HAIR OR EYES.** A BLACK MAN CANNOT GET AWAY WITH CALLING HIMSELF WHITE—BUT REMEMBER THIS: NEITHER CAN A PALE-PINK MAN WHO PRETENDS HE IS “WHITE”.

Esu doesn't object to being called “Jesus” if the intent be toward Christ being. The SOUL ENERGY responds, not by a label or tag.

When you all get this down straight and clear, we have a real opportunity to go for the goal.

As we go along here the TRUTH outshines the lies, EVERY TIME, no matter where and to whom the lies were told. I recall that in a sworn-under-oath affidavit Ence said that Ekkers were packed and ready to run to Mexico or South America—“Their things are packed in the crawl-space under their house.” My, and just HOW would Ence know ANYTHING about Ekkers unless he truly did come in and remove some funds from the office area—in an amount only he seemed to know and “tell on himself”.

Will these things ever come forth in the courts? Does it matter, readers? YOU know and therefore it is only obvious that GOD KNOWS and is this not enough to totally devastate a man who lies, cheats, steals and vandalizes?

Can a practicing *Coven Witch* come and move in with one of our neighbors and friends and FOOL HIM? Of course she could and did pull him COMPLETELY from HIS PATH IN TRUTH. Now, she is gone, the man devastated, the funds spent on her and lawyers—while the whine and cry is, “They did it to me.” Sad? Despicable is a better term—but TYPICAL. Follow the gold and you follow, usually, Satan. Give a gift, or make a loan of currency, to God for use and then demand it back with interest in GOLD and you have blundered pretty badly; I don't care who gave you the ill-advice. It is you who take and act on the input, so blame whomever you wish—but TRUTH WILL OUT! **IF A LAWYER FROM THE “CLUB” IS GIVING YOU ADVICE WHILE YOU PAY FOR IT—I WOULD START MY CAMPAIGN OF RECLAMATION RIGHT THERE!** Any person (IS NOT A “MAN”) who would cheat, steal, and lie even unto his CLIENTS is not just a criminal—he is a buffoon fool. The only greater buffoon fool is the one who lets him do it. And when you participate in spreading the lies about other parties—internationally through the media—YOU HAVE REALLY BLUNDERED FOR THE MEDIA PEOPLE HAVE TO STAND RESPONSIBLE FOR THE LIES YOU FED THEM. ENCE/ENZ ACTUALLY WENT BEFORE THE *EXTRA* CAMERAS IN BLACKOUT (FOOLING NOT ONE VIEWER) AND STATED STUPID THINGS LIKE ARSENALS AND AMMUNITION STASHES AND OTHER TOTAL FABRICATIONS AND

THEN STATED HE FEARED FOR HIS LIFE. PERHAPS *HE SHOULD!* HE WAS PLAYING WITH A COUPLE OF ELDERLY PEOPLE WHO FIT NONE OF HIS DESCRIPTION—BUT HE WAS LYING AND CAUSING A MAJOR MEDIA GIANT TO LIE—INTERNATIONALLY. GET ON WITH THIS, TEAM. YOU ARE RUNNING OUT OF TIME. *EXTRA* WANTS TO “GET THE BASTARDS” AND PERHAPS SINCE THEY HAVE NOT LEARNED A DAMNED THING OTHERWISE—IT IS TIME TO OFFER RELEASE TO THE OTHER DAMAGED PARTIES. THESE PROGRAMS HAVE A DIFFICULT TIME AT BEST TO GET TRUTH AND AVOID THE PITFALLS OF LIARS AND CHEATS—SO THEY DESERVE OPPORTUNITY TO ACT AND THEY CAN'T UNTIL YOU **DO, OR GIVE THEM PERMISSION.**

I have to note to you readers that the described “*Palatial Compound owned by the Ekkers and where they hole-up...*” is a lovely RENTED house without so much as a fence on ANY SIDE. The “Compound” is a lovely Mediterranean home that was TAKEN BY THE SAVINGS AND LOAN AND INSTIGATED IN THE TAKING BY JASON BRENT AND, YES, GEORGE GREEN WHO BACKS THE STORIES TOLD BY THE LIARS OF THE BAR. It has wildflowers in the Spring, violets and marigolds here and there—but not even a fence. The wildlife is welcomed for a drink and the birds panhandle—nothing more. It was claimed that Dharma heads a UFO cult who advocates MASS SUICIDE to coincide with the Heaven's Gate bunch. She is also presented as THE anti-Semitic party and writer of the century. So be it. Yes, it IS time to allow *Extra* to claim their honor again. We have had not one inkling of apology, only more trashing from the trashers. Well, we'll see who ends on the garbage heap.

If you can't CLEAN UP your own doorsteps, my friends, how can you expect to bring anything to a deceived people? When you get to cleaning, we will get to “giving”. Does everybody understand me? Does ANYBODY understand me?

Ah, and so be it, ye of little faith—is not God great enough to see you through? Adonai.

2/1/98 #1 HATONN

RISE OF ANTICHRIST

PART TWO

[QUOTING, *ANTICHRIST*, Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

ESSAY TWO

VATICAN III QUICKLY NEEDED

(A)

When Pope John convened Vatican II there was less urgency and need to modernize the Church than there was necessity to “Restore all things in Christ”. The self-styled theologians and a few powerful prelates who opposed papal supremacy, patristic interpretation of Scripture, and the one-ness of the Church exercised an undue influence on the entire conclave of bishops by their cry for modernization. **They returned to their homes and began to patronize heretical ecumenism, insurgent clergymen, top-heavy**

racialists, odd liturgy, unpriestly behavior, and anti-celibacy groups. All this and more was tolerated or silently condoned by certain prelates who gave the impression that Vatican II was some sort of “Magna Carta” which not only opened a window but removed the Dome from St. Peter's.

In the aftermath as we evaluate Vatican II it is not fair to quote, “By its fruits it shall be known,” because the mistaken policies, divisionary spirit, challenging of authority and skepticism related to the Eucharistic Sacrifice are not attributable to either John or his successor, Paul VI. **The embarrassing truth is both John and Paul have not disciplined the radical bishops, priests, theologians and professors who misinterpreted and misconstrued the official documents of the Council.**

Bluntly, these two successors of Peter the Rock appeared to be too pliable in the exercise of papal discipline in an age which historians will characterize as revolutionary. They were dealing with rebels who should have been subdued, not tolerated; for all that is required to guarantee the success of an incipient revolution is that authorities endorse it by failing to nip it in the bud. A top executive simply cannot sweep a rebel under the rug. He must be vacuumed or his filth will breed vermin. That is a basic principle of history which obtains both in civilian and ecclesiastical life. And one, therefore, must so deal with an Antichrist when he encounters him as did Christ who unflinchingly said, “Retro Satanas” [“Be gone, Satan!”].

This attitude of being tolerant towards offbeat cardinals, bishops and theologians has **cost the Vatican multi-millions of Catholic lay persons in the past few years alone.** They are scandalized Catholics surfeited with ethnic music, long-haired liturgy, mistranslated Latin, empty confessional boxes and a lack of discipline. **[H: Yes, just about everything the *Protocols* insist upon being now presented.]** They are disgusted Catholics whose prelates are more interested in destroying the value of residential properties with their brash endorsement of cross-district school busing than they are in **protecting the faith of their old-time parishioners.**

I should know better than permit myself to venture an excursion into radical politics. However, I shall extend my remarks to state that **Satan is using the racial syndrome to drive White Catholics from the Church because churchmen have gone overboard in their presentation of “Love your brother as yourself,” and “whatsoever you do to the least of my little ones you do unto me.”** These Christly mandates of “love” have been tortured as has the norm of “Let your conscience be your guide.”

Probably the Vatican officials do not fully comprehend the racial problem in America. Probably no prelate presented a documentation of the Angela Davis epic to them. This highly talented lady—in matters mundane—was recently declared innocent of murder and other charges by the California Courts. For more than a year she has been schooled to take over the leadership of the Black revolutionary movement—a fact which has been an ill-kept secret. Intellectually she is brilliant; morally, in matters of patriotic and theologic, she is an open revolutionary.

[H: Don't misunderstand what this author is presenting here lest you think it is more racially punitive than the original attitudes. What he is saying is, how dare anyone or anyone(s) come along and mandate, not so

much what the White people will do—but to insist that whether or not it is “ok” with the Blacks, to push them into a totally alien environment and insist for “equal rights” of some stupid notion, they MUST go to assigned Churches and worship whatever is thrust onto them. Black people, by and large, like to make joyful loud noises unto God in appreciation, so to tuck them into a place and onto their knees to false icons with incense and candles is heresy. This attitude belittles a MAN more than any other kind of subservience.]

She is the new leader of the new leftists who have moved from protesting racial injustices into the polluted area of violent revolution. She has preempted the leadership formerly held by Martin Luther King, Jr., the N.A.A.C.P., the Panthers and all other Black organizations of any importance. She has the limited financial backing of two huge foundations; of some Catholic bishops through their contributions to ancillary organizations which, in turn, befriend her; of the Democratic political party; of many other institutions and organizations too numerous to mention. On her intellectual steering committee she has not only Herbert Marcuse but a score of highly trained, highly competent Communists.

On Sunday, June 18th, Miss Davis appeared at the State Fair Grounds in Detroit before an audience of twelve thousand and approximately twelve million on the radio and television. There she brazenly called for open revolution against our government.

The multitude of American Negroes are followers, not thinkers. [H: Once again, no need to get angry, brothers, this stems from slavery of ANY KIND. Just as TODAY—you are NOT ALLOWED TO THINK! And, moreover, when a man begins to think and be heard—he is REMOVED from among the living or his reputation is so destroyed as to lose any possible followers of like-thinking. Don’t get offended—there are proportionally MORE White and other “minorities” in the category of NON-THINKERS than you can conjure among the Blacks. Radical oppression always births radical revolution—it is the way of freedom seekers who usually cannot find another avenue through which to bring change.] They are easily susceptible to this magnetic personage whose anarchy requires resistance and powerful condemnation. None has been forthcoming from Catholic officialdom.

Catholics in great numbers will not tolerate any longer their archbishop’s policies and attitudes towards misled Blacks until he openly abandons Angela Davis. [H: How is THIS for simply understanding?]

As matters stand with millions of Americans and Catholics we no longer ask but demand that our bishops cease and desist their sponsoring of inter-district busing and their closing down of parochial schools while they bestow diocesan funds upon nondiocesan projects. [H: I find it amazing that with such INSIGHT there is no ACTUAL “INSIGHT” where humanity has a foundation in equality, which SHOULD be within ANY Church claiming to be an offspring of GOD. Do I, then, curse the Catholic Church or any other Church? No, only the Churches of Satan—which seems to be all of them in this day of acceptance. I don’t “curse” them in your terms of defining—I detest them and abhor them, but what YOU allow is your business and it has nothing to do with equality or freedom—it is simply a limited manner of

gaining power and control over those searching for some measure of FREEDOM. If I chose to “curse” the Churches with annihilation, they would vanish, so we wait, and they will CURSE THEMSELVES INTO OBLIVION AS POWERS VIE FOR MORE POWER AND LEAVE GOD TO SERVE SATAN AS DO THE POWER-ELITE.]

Certainly there must be some type of pressure employed by radicals to have the top executives in Vatican City tolerate certain cardinals, bishops and hundreds of so-called theologians who are determined to destroy the structure of the Church, the essence of the Mass and Sacraments, devotion to Mary Immaculate and the primacy of the Papacy. Again, be it repeated, it is all too smart to be human. The authorities are not dealing with a prodigal son; for he came home. They are being victimized by a group of **pro-Satanists** who should be read out of the church unless they submit to authority as should their patron saint, deChardin, who, somehow has escaped condemnation because of technicalities, not because of open errors. [H: “Unless they submit...”?? Is this not a worse form of control—make someone “submit” and that one will ever hate you and all your breed until there is opportunity, and there is always opportunity in patience, to DO YOU IN.]

If, therefore, many of us persistently quote the yardstick of truth employed by Christ—“By their fruits they shall be known”—we do it because the evidence of decay is mounting every day. If freedom slowly settles down from precedent to precedent, so does slavery—slavery to Satan.

[H: Let us pause here for a minute and hear what we are barraged with from the “White” people who assume God and all Angels, Hosts and important beings, TO BE WHITE. We are asked to spend less time on “Churchy stuff”, “...never mind the colored races..., we want to know about us Whites.” Well, what makes YOU THINK that you are dealing with WHITE deities, Hosts and Christ-beings? Do YOU describe S. Spielberg as a White man? How do you describe Eddie Murphy? You limited-thought White people of the world had best look around—YOU ARE THE MINORITY! BY FAR, YOU ARE THE MINORITY. AND FURTHERMORE, THIS TIME YOU ARE REALLY ON THE WRONG SIDE OF THE FENCE FOR YOU HAVE JOINED WITH THE SATAN—WHO, BY THE WAY, IS WHITE ALTHOUGH “DARK”. YOU, THROUGH YOUR INSULTING SMUGNESS, JOINED WITH YOUR VERY DEADLY ADVERSARY—LUCIFER, THE WHITE AND SHINING STAR OF HUMAN ASPECT. YOU PEOPLE HAVE PRIMROSES IN YOUR TEETH AND EARS FROM WALKING THAT SAD PATHWAY. THE IMAGE OF GOD IS LIGHT, NOT “WHITE” AND YOUR “ASSUMPTIONS” AND ASSUMPTIONS OF MISINFORMATION ARE KILLING YOU OFF AT AN INCREDIBLE RATE. IT IS YOUR PROBLEM, NOT MINE.]

(B)

In developing some aspects of the Antichrist, it is important to recollect that from the beginning of civilization until Christ’s time, Satan had not been permitted to wage total warfare on Earth. Christ’s prediction that the “Prince of this

world is coming” indicates that Satan was not unleashed until after pentecost [H: Whatever in the world THAT means.]; and then, apparently, in a graduated manner. [H: Can you see that these informed and well-meaning leaders try to interpret that of which they have no notion? They take the incorrect teachings and try to fit them into TRUTH. It will not work, EVER. But, oh, this doesn’t please YOU and it irritates you that we take notice of such indiscretions? Sorry about that; perhaps YOU are not the intended recipient of TRUTH for YOU will continue to your DEATH defending the lies.]

Marxism or Communism has grown and matured all the way from Arianism through the logical development of revolution—a growth encompassing sixteen centuries of conflict. Communism is the logical development of the mistaken Christian policies and practices of the past. It is a synthesis of all heresies; a compendium of all the false theories of sociology; a denial of all basic, natural and moral laws; and exaltation of Satanism. Yet Communism’s rise to primacy in the short span of fifty years has been too spectacular to be man-directed; while the decay of christianity’s influence equally has been too tragic to be the results of mere human hatred or ingenuity. *Satan is unleashed!* [H: Yes indeed, and leads both sides against the middle to explode in annihilation.]

One must be entirely myopic if he fails to see the dual cause of this strangest phenomenon in all history: First a lack of faith in their own potencies on the part of the Bishops; second the unleashed warfare of Satan. To my mind there is no better explanation. [H: See, this “Catholic” can’t even recognize the Protestants.]

So far, in this year 1972, there is no indication that these two essentials are evaluated by authoritative churchmen as the main contributors to the tragedy of decadence in the Catholic Church.

[H: OK, readers, let us let this man off the hook for seemingly being so narrow. However, he looks first unto his own house’s dirty windows, as it must be, before he can see far enough to evaluate other dark windows. You, too, must look about your own house and into SELF before you can even start to discern correctly or JUDGE actions in any measure of TRUTH. It took an incredibly brave and daring man to bring this kind of observation openly against the biggest and greatest Church in the world. There are bigger “religions”; there is no bigger CHURCH.]

Satan’s first emergence from the tomb of confinement was almost contemporaneous with Christ’s resurrection from the dead. [H: So, did Satan perhaps fabricate this incident of resurrection to SUIT HIS OWN NEEDS FOR CONTROL AND MIND-WARPING?] From that time his total assault against the Mystical Body of christ has been an orderly development until his year, 1972, when with all his astuteness, diplomacy, suavity and savagery, he is moving more quickly from parliament to pulpit, from classroom to clubroom, from mass-production unions to the media.

There has been no public “nipping in the bud” as far as the laity can see. As a result the seed sown by Marx plus the infidelity of leftist bishops have become a sizable mustard tree where the buzzards and crows have come to roost.

[H: Hummmn—smacks of the *PROTOCOLS*

instructions: “In this manner we shall prepare Revolutions which the Christians will make themselves and of which we shall reap the fruit.” “By the ceaseless praise of DEMOCRATIC RULE we shall divide the Christians into political parties; we shall destroy the unity of their nations; we shall sow discord everywhere. Reduced to impotence, they will bow before the LAW OF OUR BANK, *always united, and always devoted to OUR CAUSE.*”

NOW LISTEN UP: “...MAKE YOUR (“Jewish”) SONS CANONS AND CLERICS IN ORDER THAT THEY MAY DESTROY THEIR (CHRISTIAN) CHURCHES.”

“By our mockeries and our attacks upon them we shall make their PRIESTS RIDICULOUS, THEN ODIOS, and THEIR RELIGION AS RIDICULOUS AND AS ODIOS AS THEIR CLERGY. Then we shall be masters of their SOULS. For our pious attachment to our own religion, to our own worship, will prove the superiority of our religion and the superiority of our souls.

“We have ALREADY ESTABLISHED OUR OWN MEN IN ALL IMPORTANT POSITIONS...” and, this may not appear to relate to Church but where else are brains of children more “educated” than in the restrictive boundaries of a religion? “But above all let us monopolize Education. By this means *we spread ideas that are useful to us, and shape the children’s brains as suits us.*”]

Today the situation becomes more alarming, especially when some informed Catholics in Europe anticipate Sicco Mansholt’s rise to the top executive post of the Common Market following October, 1972. Already he has the backing of Willy Brandt of West Germany, Harold Wilson of Great Britain and Francois Mitterand of France. His advertised goal is **to establish socialism in all ten Common Market countries; then to erect a super-government to control the ten; then to turn the entity into its normal evolutionary development called Communism.** This forthcoming incident is the logical turn of the wheel which is spinning rapidly. The Prince of this world is enlarging his holding. **[H: !!!!!]**

Despite this evolutionary and revolutionary political phenomenon emerging in Europe and America there is still hope the fervor, faith and fearlessness of many bishops and Catholics will counterbalance the Satanists. **[H: Small chance! And why? It would simply further MORE misinformation and wrong assumptions.]**

Recognize that many of the philosophies and immoralities of the French and Russian revolutions have been firmly rooted in universities and seminaries; and generally accepted in part by a formidable segment of politicians. I refer not only to their economic theories of socialism already factualized in America and planned for all Europe but, more particularly, to their beliefs and attitudes toward authority. **In the case of Catholics this means eventually retaining or rejecting papal primacy and the entire concept of the supernatural life. [H: Wow, is that ever a wrong mouthful, as if the papal primacy is somehow SUPERNATURAL!]**

Prior to Vatican II all was not heaven on Earth; nor was the Catholic Church officered by 100-percent “believing” prelates. Then there was a motivation of public respectability which influenced prelates to follow, at least, the visible signs of being conservative, obedient bishops. The liturgy of the mass, the administration of

sacraments, the silencing of radical priests—those and other “visible” signs of regularity were upheld, while wholesale scandal was not tolerated.

Following Vatican II the mask of external respectability has been discarded; indeed, in the name of Vatican II all those and numerous other excesses are practiced as if they were the orders of John and Paul and the official credo of the Council.

This is why it may be too late for the nippers to be employed. I fear the services of a chain saw are required in more than one diocese in the United States unless the Holy Father will risk seeing a portion of the nation’s church becoming a stronghold of a new schismatic entity whose prelates will endorse divorce, pre-marital experiments and rationalize abortion; **prelates who will succumb to the blandishments of the Federated Council of Churches with headquarters in the United Nations Complex.**

What chain saw is needed? None less than a Vatican III where the bishops will be summoned to listen and obey rather than pressure the Holy Father. **[H: FAT CHANCE!]**

There are many Scriptural references supporting this type of execution action. It was a procedure sanctioned by Christ and many of the early pontiffs. Possibly the present Papal Cabinet might reassess their overly patient policies and the spiritual loss which has resulted from their adoption.

[END OF QUOTING]

I ask that you readers be a bit patient while this collection of very insightful essays are presented. Do not divide yourself away from Truth just because you may not be catholic Catholic. Remember that “catholic” means universal and if a branch of misdirected intent sprang forth—don’t be too quick to judge them lest ye be judging SELF more severely.

I did not say this man was correct in perceptions—I said he offers a lot of insight and if it is not what YOU expected, be patient, please.

I like a paragraph out of the next essay, number three: “‘Christ versus Antichrist’ may be an alluring title. Nevertheless, it neither crystallizes the totality of the stupendous contest which we are witnessing nor clearly and correctly identifies its armies and leaders. I refer not only to the surface confrontation between good and evil, but, more particularly, to the complicated warfare waged by the Creator on one side and, on the other, Satan, a potent spirit-creature.”

Bear with us for this is going to get ever the more interesting as we move along.

Adonai.

2/1/98 #2 HATONN

RISE OF ANTICHRIST

PART THREE

[QUOTING *ANTICHRIST*, Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

ESSAY THREE

WAR IN THE HEAVENS

(A)

The battle between Christ and Antichrist

began, probably, many millions of years before Jesus was born **[H: !!]**; many thousands of eons, possibly, before Earth and the solar system were created. Little do we know about this except from earliest records there has been a constant contest between good and evil.

Nevertheless, they who accept divine revelation as a factuality have translated the words “good and evil” into God and anti-god or Christ and Antichrist.

This basic contest is not a figment of the imagination. Evil surrounds us, engulfs us, and constantly threatens us as we incessantly either fight to destroy its invasions or surrender to its advances. It is an actuality of life which both christian and atheist accept.

Only christians seem to have a satisfactory, although revealed, explanation for its cause. While they insist God is not the cause of evil but merely permits it, they affirm that where moral evil exists, it is the result of creatures who choose, through their free will, to reject good.

“Christ versus Antichrist” may be an alluring title. Nevertheless it neither crystallizes the totality of the stupendous contest which we are witnessing nor clearly and correctly identifies its armies and leaders. I refer not only to the surface confrontation between good and evil but, more particularly, to the complicated warfare waged by the Creator on one side and, on the other Satan, a potent spirit-creature.

To skeletonize this divine drama, one should define the nature of its contestants, the cause of their hostile confrontation, the soldiers they employ and the progress of the war.

The multiple volumes scholars might write on this subject would be unsatisfactory because they would endeavor to encompass the techniques and tactics of super intelligent creatures immeasurably superior to human beings, together with the strategy of the infinite mind of God which brooks comprehension.

Yet, we men are in the battle. Brother unsheathes his sword against brother. And every angelic being, also, is involved in the Armageddon which will eternalize the victory of Christ or Antichrist.

[H: Be careful with the next for this can only be one man’s PERCEPTION.]

Angels were the first free-willed creatures fashioned by God. The word “angel” is generic, meaning a created personage of a pure, spiritual nature. As the word “animal” comprehends thousands of species from a mono-cell germ to a man, so “angel” connotes, possibly, millions of spirit-species from the lowest to the mystical “four” who “grace the throne of the Lord”. As creatures, they are endowed with intellects and wills immeasurably superior to man’s. These personages were created outside heaven with the opportunity of earning entrance into God’s abode where His infinite Goodness, Truth, Beauty and Orderliness are manifested. **[H: You see, if you have wrong definitions as accepted, you will err. “Outside of heaven...?” If you only can isolate heaven and Earth where does that leave hell or limboland? We have to be VERY CAREFUL that our perceptions are not passed on as absolute fact. Even when we define “absolute”, can we understand “total”? You are NOT loved by God “unconditionally”—YOU ARE LOVED BY GOD “ABSOLUTELY”. Conditions are a major part OF GOD’S LAWS AND INSTRUCTIONS. I don’t want to get sidetracked here, however,**

because the man has the right concept.]

The entire concept of “angel” is unacceptable in the philosophy of the modern pagan. He is sure that science accepts as realities only entities of material nature; and is equally certain that in a “God-is-dead” world there is no worthy argument to support that war is being waged by Satan against God, both of whom are expansionist creations of the human mind.

At least, for argument’s sake, may we question our materialists on a point: What lesson does Nature teach us in the totality of creatures with which we are familiar? First, there is a pattern in creation called “hierarchy”. I mean it is evident there exist inanimate rocks; then, one step up the ladder, the loosest forms of mono-cell life in the vegetable world; then the lower animal world stretching from the microbe to the highly sensitive ape, dog and elephant; then, the human world possessing all the attributes of the entities below—mineral, vegetable, animal—and ascending above them to man with his intellect and will.

Of this the majority of men are certain—all save those who believe without proof that a lower species of non-life can produce a higher species with life. Confessedly, I balk at this because neither reason nor sensitivity can hurdle the axiom that “Nemo dat quod non habet” (One cannot give what he hasn’t got.). Not only is reason against these Darwinians and erratic de Chardinists but also **is history: Why doesn’t this natural phenomenon continue happening today?**

HOWEVER, this point is this: Why should God terminate His creation with man? After all, man is part material because of his body; and part spirit because of his intellect and will.

If there is a law of hierarchy stretching from the inanimate stone to the thinking man, why not go further? Why not create a pure spirit independent of matter? The pattern of creation we already know suggests the continuation of the pattern of creation we do not know—but believe, particularly since Christ who rose from the dead by His own power testifies to the truth of an angelic creation.

One does not anticipate that millions of materialists after reading the foregoing and the more philosophical contributions of eminent scholars will march to a Catholic church seeking Baptism.

(B)

We who also know so little about man know less about angels. Nevertheless, in common, some angels and most men, so we believe, share the title of sinner which many human beings forget when they assume that Christ died for the sins of man only. As a matter of fact, He died for the sins both of the “Earth people” and for the sins of the “outer world personages”—the fallen angels. **[H: BS SQUARED. HE did not die for either one. He died, if you will, “OF” the sins—because of the sins, not “for” the sins. YOU had best get THIS LITTLE ERROR IN PERCEPTION CORRECTED RIGHT NOW! YOU PEOPLE MURDERED THE VERY “CONCEPT” OF THE CHRIST AND EVER SINCE YOU HAVE GONE DOWNHILL IN A MAD SUCKING SOUND OF IDIOCY.]** As a matter of more important fact, He died not only to redeem and save men, (not fallen angels) but primarily to offer sacrifice to the Godhead who had been infinitely outraged by sins committed both by the fallen angels as

well as by men.

[H: Watch this next:]

Possibly, for eons stars and galaxies were being formed from the dust of their predecessors which was pressured and compressed into new molten masses. Here scintillated a *new PLEIADES; THERE SHOWN PIERCINGLY THE LUSTROUS JEWEL OF ANDROMEDA*; each many times more ponderous than our solar system. On and on, beyond the calculations of human minds, the drama of creation continued to unfold itself while myriads of spirit-persons, unable to glimpse the face of God, were privileged to see Him intellectually reflected in the indescribable expanse of the heavens. **[H: How in the world do you suppose this gentle Catholic Priest lived into his eighties, with these concepts, in that narrow and restricted atmosphere of the Holy Church of Rome?]**

Satan, the super-minded angel, was there as were Michael, Gabriel and the uncounted royalty of the Seraphim. **[H: There is no ROYALTY off your physical place.]** They were capable of translating the glory of the material universe into its proper dimensions. “If this sublime orchestration of majesty, power, beauty and science evolves from particles of dust, through a hidden power of synthesis, how potent must be the mind of the Super Scientist who effected it? **[H: !!!] HE MUST BE OMNIPOTENT! HE MUST BE OMNISCIENT! HE MUST BE THE FOUNTAIN OF BEAUTY! HE MUST BE GOD, THE INFINITE, THE UNCAUSED CAUSE OF ALL BEINGS!**” **[H: Are we actually getting somewhere now?]**

It is presupposed, in speculation, that if, at a later date, God’s revelations were made through prophets, priests and kings to human beings, likewise secrets in this distant past were revealed to the angels—secrets which these spirits, by themselves, were incapable of discovering or fully understanding.

It is also speculated that two tremendous mysteries were revealed to the angels; one, the Trinity and the other, the Incarnation. Upon the acceptance or rejection of these two mysteries, it is further speculated, the entrance of the angels into the throne room of God’s glory and majesty depended. Their rejection of these mysteries meant disaster.

Even the mind of the mightiest angel is not so perfected as to comprehend how Three Persons can be in One God or how two natures, human and divine, can be in one person. These are God’s secrets not revealed by Him and not understandable by created intellects any more than one could pour the Atlantic Ocean into a fairy’s thimble.

Satan rejects these Godly secrets as philosophical contradictions. And again, there are other contradictions, thought he, which are unsolved in the Incarnation.

At this point Satan, possibly, began to define both the power and limitations of man. “Man, part star, part spirit; man composed of flesh, blood and bone destined to depend for his existence upon the lower animal and vegetable kingdom; man unable to survive for a day without air, water and sunshine! If Christ is born as a man, therefore I will not adore Him!”

These and a multitude of decisions Satan flashed to his fellow angels who gathered about him as he voiced his rebellious “non-serviam”.

(C)

Here, then, is infinite rebellion. Here is the birth of evil. Or more correctly, here is the beginning of evil; for evil is the contradiction of good. In a moment the unknown planet of hell was created. In an instant, Michael, the Archangel, unsheathing the sword of God’s Truth entrusted to him by the Holy Spirit, subdued both the mighty Satan and his followers. Crashing into hell went the power, splendor and hopes of these indescribable creatures who preferred pride and self to humility and God! Disobedience to God’s authority is the cradle of all evil.

Satan, although in hell, dreamed of destroying the Christ-to-be even though He was still millions of centuries unborn.

Let us recall the Scripture upon which I base these thoughts: the date is fixed about 29 A.D.; John the Baptist is preaching on the banks of the Jordan. Curious and devout crowds stand in rapt attention as they listen to him tell the story of Isaias who both predicted the Virgin Birth of the Messiah and the prophecy of His passion as if it had transpired but yesterday. **[H: If you WRITE both the start and the end of the play what think ye of what might fall in between?]**

Day after day, John’s audience was briefed concerning One whose sandals the Baptist was not worthy to unfasten. “It was he,” preached John, “who came to placate the Father for the sins of the world, and to redeem the downtrodden children of this Earth—Jew and Gentile alike.” **[H: OUCH! AND JUST WHO WAS THIS “JOHN”? Oh, I see, Baptist? And what or who was a “baptist”? Was this a man or a spirit? If it was “man” it stands to reason that his own reasoning might well have been somewhat clouded by eating nothing but grasshoppers and honey? “But the gospels say——?” WHO wrote the gospels? The BIBLE was not compiled for 300 YEARS after the fact. Then, only four were used from some 28. All share different information so the four chosen were chosen because they reflected what the authorities WANTED TOLD IN A MANNER ENOUGH ALIKE TO BE UNQUESTIONED. Ah, but are there ACTUALLY ANY WRITTEN GOSPELS AT ALL?]**

During these days of John’s ministry, Christ was baptized. **[H: WHO WAS BAPTIZED? “CHRIST” IS A STATE OF BEING—A SPIRITUAL DEFINITION OF A GOOD STATE OF BEING. CHRIST WOULD NEVER NEED BAPTIZING FOR THAT IS A CONCEPT OF ACTION AND THOUGHT—NOT A “MAN”. If this studied man can err in total concept is it not possible that 2000 years ago somebody else just might have perceived something incorrectly? Oh, I see, you instructed followers MUST NOT QUESTION EVEN OUTLANDISH AND STUPID PRESENTATIONS.]** At the ceremony John’s audience heard a resounding voice from heaven crying out, “This is my beloved Son in whom I am well pleased.” Jerusalem heard it. The Pharisees heard it. And, above all, *Satan in the depths of hell heard it.* **[H: My goodness, THAT was a loud voice to be sure.]**

Suddenly Satan became aware that Isaias and David who predicted the advent of the Messias, were more than poets. “They,” he exclaimed, “were inspired messengers of God. Their prophetic voices have come to challenge my conquest of Earth and its inhabitants. This Jesus **[H: WHO?]**, therefore, must either adore me and

be destroyed or I must be crushed and forced to say “Thou are God!” **[H: And so it went and through the years this later-created non-entity “Jesus” did, in their speakings, come to totally adore Satan and upon the lie was built the temple of Satan and the capstone of the pyramid was set to confound all who would come for the religions would preach of this “Jesus” while never again turning to Esu (“Jesu”) Immanuel and certainly having NOTHING to do with CHRIST.]**

Thus, the hour of truth had arrived and so had the hour for action. Satan’s first encounter with Christ is at hand.

In modest prose we read of it in the Fourth chapter of *Matthew* **[H: WHO?]**: (Matt. 1-11) *“Then Jesus was led into the desert by the Spirit, to be tempted by the devil. And after fasting forty days and forty nights, he was hungry. And the tempter came and said to him, ‘If thou art the Son of God, command that these stones become loaves of bread.’ But he answered and said, ‘It is written, Not by bread alone does man live, but by every word that comes forth from the mouth of God.’”* **[H: WRONG AGAIN. It is by bread and things necessary to the flesh of man that he lives, literally. The SOUL of man lives by the WORD for it needs no food; it only needs thought.]**

“Then the devil took him into the holy city and set him on the pinnacle of the temple, and said to him, ‘If thou are the Son of God, throw thyself down; for it is written, He will give his angels charge concerning thee; and upon their hands they shall bear thee up, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.’ Jesus said to him, ‘It is written further [H: WRITTEN?], Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.”

“Again, the devil took him to a very high mountain, and showed him all the kingdoms of the world and the glory of them. [H: My goodness that “devil” was a busy hunk taking this man everywhere from the spire of the temple which must have been most uncomfortable to running him all over the wilderness like a stupid sheep and parrot. You are talking about a CHRIST? Come on people, even YOU might say enough is enough already and a CHRIST would not bite in the first place. So, who is presented as the actual FOOL in this little picture drawn to suck you in?] And he said to him, ‘All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.’ Then Jesus said to him, ‘Begone, Satan! for it is written, The Lord thy God shalt thou worship and Him only shalt thou serve.’ Then the devil left him; and behold, angels came and ministered to him.”

[H: My, my, and it took him all that time to say no? CHRIST? And YOU believe this bunch of BS as if it is TRUTH? How long will it take YOU, people of the LIE?]

Unfortunately, this significant drama has not been emphasized sufficiently either in pulpit or press. **[H: How can this be emphasized “sufficiently” when it is not TRUTH? Somebody “out there” will see through the lies and bury the preacher. You base your entire lives and souls on lies and then complain that someone doesn’t stress the “significant” lies?]** But there it stands in the record of christianity. Call it the first foray in the Battle of Armageddon, if you will. Whatever name one

gives it, the gauntlet has been thrown down as error sets out to overcome truth, hatred to destroy love, ugliness to vanquish beauty, chaos to dispel order and Satan to become the Prince of this world for all eternity.

[H: Yep, all that and more because the teachers of the teachers TEACH LIES!]

This earthly beginning of the drama began multi-millions of eons ago **[H: Yes, and that is why you can’t have truth here for it fits so nicely with the Satanic plan as to stretch even the Devil’s imaginings]**, possibly, long before Earth had been firmed and coalesced from the dust of countless, fragmented planets. It will not end until Earth, the battleground, will become devastated, depopulated and un-habitable, either from natural causes of planetary attrition or by a positive act of God. But surely and certainly it will come to pass. **[H: NO, it will NOT come to pass. GOD does not need a “battleground” and certainly would not cause upheaval to his precious creations. The fragments of Satan in the LIES, will make the Earth a battleground and blow it to Hell where the energies of this warped plan are destined to be anyway.]**

Meanwhile, as Scripture informs us **[H: Here we go again with those Scriptures out of the tampered book.]**, there are the blessed spirits—Angels, Archangels, Thrones, Dominations, Principalities, Powers, the Virtues of the Heavens, Cherubim and Seraphim **[H: WHO SAID?]**—who bowed their intellects and wills to the ineffable secrets which the Omniscient God revealed to them. For eons they have been enjoying His vision face to face. In the indescribable horrors of hell are the rebels who joined Satan in his “non serviam”.

Beyond Earth-time even though galaxies and stars will continue their orbiting around the immovable, motionless centrum of God, this war will have ceased, Satan will have been defeated and God will be victorious for eternity.

[H: NO AGAIN! What a nice thought? How dare you or anyone else of MAN’s ilk decide what GOD IS and pronounce the above upon anything, and much the less, eternity. If the galaxies and stars will continue their orbiting, then there will always be the presence of both the concept of good and evil for both are birthed (created) by the THOUGHT OF GOD’S PROJECTIONS. This old concept of “God will be victorious for eternity” concludes that all will live, like the fairy princess, happily ever after. People, FROM THE LIES CANNOT COME TRUTH! TRUTH IS—AND IS, FROM THE BEGINNING THROUGH THE ENDING—EXCEPT THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS A BEGINNING OR AN END.]

[END OF QUOTING]

I really don’t know how much of this we will utilize, perhaps all 12 essays for they, in themselves, are such teaching tools, but tedious and some things cannot be left to be stated “as fact”. But WHERE are we in instructions? We have been at this almost a decade now from JUST this keyboard and you don’t seem any closer to understanding that THE BAD DEAL WAS DUMPED ON YOU, FINALLY, WHEN IT WAS ALLOWED THAT SATAN USURP THE VERY CHRIST. WHAT MAKES YOU THINK THERE

WAS A JESUS? WHAT MAKES YOU THINK THERE WAS EVEN AN IMMANUEL? THESE WRITERS WHO TELL YOU WHAT TO BELIEVE, AND CERTAINLY THE TRANSLATORS, WERE NOT THERE EITHER! You are given hocus-pocus wadded into book bindings and in direct confrontation to every other religion yet, and accept it like sheep to slaughter. Even the Jews adamantly rejected this “Christ” being dumped on them. It was not until it became handy to bring forth the JUDEO-CHRISTIAN combination that JESUS became even a recognized person of any kind. HOW DARE YOU DUMP YOUR TRASH UPON THIS PERFECT TEACHER? YOU ERR GREATLY IN YOUR IGNORANCE.

One thing this author is right about—and the Satanists know it as well—is GOD WINS and HELL BECOMES. You help build Hell and you shall be left within its limitations and that, people, is a promise. You so-called “Christians”, if Heysoos (Jesus, that Greek character of Saul’s) is THE BEST TOOL FOR TAKEOVER EVER INVENTED TO “GETCHA”—what ever happened to that nice Esu Immanuel, the Great Teacher? Oh well...!

Why don’t you “thinking” people with the GIFT of reason and logic (and choices)—THINK? GOD SAYS IT IS ALRIGHT!

How much longer will we make you uncomfortable and miserable while you have to “think about it”? Not much longer, for the hourglass is empty. Salu.

ADONAI.

2/2/98 #2 HATONN

One of our long-time partners has sent a rather interesting observation about *KOL NIDRE* which I find might wipe out some of the detailed questions we always get regarding possibilities and misperceptions. It stands on its own without comment from me:

[QUOTING:]

1-31-98

...Having just yesterday finished reading vol. 15, num. 9, of *CONTACT* (it was a job to get it done in time to receive today num. 10), I have a comment to make regarding the *Kol Nidre* “prayer” that is **supposedly** recited at the beginning of the Yom Kippur (Day of Atonement) holiday. Technically, it’s not said at the beginning of Yom Kipper. Here’s why:

In the “Jewish” way of counting days and measuring time, the day ends at sundown and the next day begins just afterwards. The “time” that sundown occurs is easily obtained. It’s usually mentioned on the TV evening news. Let’s say that it takes 15 minutes to recite the *Kol Nidre* 3 times and that sundown occurs at exactly 6:00 PM.

The *Kol Nidre* will then start at 5:44 PM and be completed at 5:59 PM. There will then be a pause of one to two minutes before the opening prayer of Yom Kippur begins. When one is accustomed to the days changing at midnight, it certainly appears that *Kol Nidre* is the opening “prayer” of Yom Kippur. However, in actual fact, it is (was) said the day before. Why is this? I offer two possible explanations.

One, the “Jews” don’t want to “mess” with

the holiday itself, and two, (as you have mentioned [I believe] previously in *CONTACT*), if the “Jews” have an opportunity to tell the truth or tell a lie, either of which will not “cost” them anything, they will always opt for the lie.

So, the apparency is that *Kol Nidre* is the opening “prayer” of Yom Kippur, whereas technically, it was said the day before. I know that it is a “small” point, but I wanted to refresh your memory on it.

Thank you for all that you do to bring us The Word. I do greatly appreciate receiving the lessons each week in *CONTACT*. Please keep it coming as long as it is possible to do so. With deepest respect, I am—Sincerely, *G.M.*

[END OF QUOTING]

Small thing? NEVER! This is EXACTLY what you have to watch out for in dealing with Antichrist—excellent example.

What did Clinton say about his relationship with Ms. L?? He said “I am not...” Meaning, “At this moment I am not...” This is LAWYER speak. Now what happens when a person gets up in court to object to the use of *Kol Nidre* by all the attorneys and judges present in the courtroom and says: “The first prayer is...”?? You got it, it will be immediately tossed out of court on the basis of it is not true. Antichrist learns the technique of LYING from the day of birthing. It is NOT a small detail and should be placed right now in an easily accessible place for USE.

May we please move on now to our series:

RISE OF ANTICHRIST

PART FOUR:

[QUOTING, *ANTICHRIST*, Coughlin (Circa 1970):]

ESSAY FOUR

WAR ON EARTH

(A)

It is normal even for men who believe in the existence of the spirit world to underestimate the abilities of angels. As a matter of fact both the intellectual and volitional powers of the most insignificant spirit transcend overpoweringly the faculties of men.

In the case of Satan, whom scripture regards as one of the mightiest, he began planning from

the outset the destruction of the entire Universe and its multi-billions of galaxies, planets and stars. However, his revenge died aborning because Michael and his hosts already had been placed as custodians to protect God’s inanimate creatures. Having become aware of this, Satan’s attention then focused upon the new intellectual world which was about to dwell upon Earth. Against Adam’s progeny, then, he would concentrate his attack. “Strike first at the parent of mankind; then at his children who will inherit the father’s fate; then desecrate the image and likeness of God after which each is moulded.” (He failed, fortunately, to visualize Mary, the one exception.)

[H: I am not going to interrupt every time there is a misspeak for it would never allow us to finish this topic. We are dealing with a Priest of the Roman Catholic Church who does not in any way ACTUALLY discount the Bible and the myths—he simply tries to justify some misinterpretations. We now KNOW that this is not the way to TRUTH but it is time YOU pick out the truth from the misperceptions and then TRUTH can be evolved FROM THE WHOLE!]

IT IS VERY IMPORTANT TO CONSIDER THAT “GARDEN OF EDEN”, HOWEVER, WHERE THE ANTICHRIST DEVIL APPEARED AS A SERPENT. THAT IS A “FACT” IN THAT THE VERY NAME GIVEN SELVES BY THE ANTICHRIST FACTION AND HOW THE TRIBE WAS RECOGNIZED SYMBOLICALLY: THEY WERE THE “SERPENT PEOPLE”.]

“These persons,” said Satan to his fellow prisoners, “are both more precious and vulnerable than the planets. But their inherited proclivity to evil, together with their pride and pursuit of illogical freedoms, have made them my certain victims. Them I will capture and for eternity I will hold them in Hell to taunt the Creator. This will be my revenge,” so the sacrilegious Satan planned—and planned well.

Despite his mastery of psychology and his superb intellect, Satan miscalculated.

From all eternity God foresaw this satanic plan and understood the abysmal weakness of his miscalculation. Satan’s mind did not comprehend how the Infinite Creator could interfere with man’s inherited sin. [H: WHAT inherited sin? Man is and was made in the perfect image of God Creator—WHAT ORIGINAL OR INHERITED SIN? NEVER FORGET WHILE READING THIS MATERIAL THAT “A MAN” IS OFFERING HIS OWN VIEW IN

PERCEPTION OF HOW IT MIGHT HAVE BEEN—NO MORE! There are so many lessons in these Essays that I hesitate to NOT use them but there are so many GROSS MISINTERPRETATIONS THAT TRUTH IS NOT TO BE FOUND. I REMIND YOU THAT YOU CANNOT JUSTIFY SOMETHING INTO “TRUTH” IF THE JUSTIFICATION BASIS IS FOUNDATIONED ON A “LIE”. I may have to yet consider not using much more of this volume; however, there is such historical evidence in some of the later essays that need presenting, for a Church Priest to unfold some of the information he shares is absolutely beyond mind-expanding.] Satan, not calculating how the progeny of Adam could be pitied by God without His condoning sin, did not understand how the Infinite, just God could also be an Infinite, merciful God. That was a major miscalculation. Nor did Satan suspect the workings of Mercy because angels, with their errorproof intellects, even in the time of their probation, failed to conceive the quality of mercy. Mercy is intended for those who, through circumstances beyond their control, are not totally the prisoners of Justice even though they inherit the punishment due to sin. In the court of mercy they can plead for a second chance.

This, then, was an intellectual depth not sounded by the mighty Satan. This, then, was the basis for God’s eternal planning to organize a human army to withstand Satan and his fallen hosts; a human army whose every individual could lay claim for a second chance.

That men had been victimized by their firstparents; that Adam’s progeny had no option to reject his sin was certain. Thus, the infinite Wisdom unfolded the plan of His infinite Mercy: “I will send my Son to Earth. He will be both true man and true God. He will found an army of men who will believe in Him. I, the Christ, will use the despised mancreature to overwhelm and conquer Satan. I, the Christ, will surrender my life to compensate for the sins of both angel and man against the Godhead. And I, the Anointed, will elevate fallen men from being incompetents into warriors armed with invincible weaponry of grace. Men will become personages mystically united in body and soul with Me, and have as their leader, the Paraclete, against Whom ‘The gates of hell shall not prevail.’”

[H: THIS IS THE BIGGEST BUNCH OF NONSENSE I HAVE YET READ AND THE WORST DIALOGUE YET PUT INTO THE MOUTH OF “THE CHRIST” BY WHATEVER NAME. GOD DID NOT COME TO YOUR PLANET TO SAVE YOU, DIE FOR YOU, BLEED FOR YOU, OR DO ANYTHING OTHER THAN BRING YOU THE TRUTH. OBVIOUSLY, NO-BODY HEARD THE TRUTH AND STILL DO NOT HEAR THE TRUTH!! CAN YOU NOW, PERHAPS, UNDERSTAND WHY YOU MUST NOT JUST TAKE ANOTHER’S CONCEPTS AND OPINIONS AS YOUR OWN LEST YOU FALL TO DOOM OFF THAT CLIFF OFFERED TO YOU?]

“Meanwhile, having accomplished My mission, I shall wait while generation after generation of men will constantly battle Satan until final victory.” [H: Ah, but nobody has battled Satan—you have all taken the bait, swallowed the LIES, and NOBODY HAS

GAIACOL

GAIACOL is a combination of colloidal silver, trace colloidal gold: This combination of ingredients has produced a product that is so high-frequency and potent that it could quite possibly be the solution to our ongoing fight against the new antibiotic-resistant diseases that we face today.

GAIACOL is said to be safe for children and pets, and can be taken with other medications without incident. This product is not addictive and does not build up a tolerance to it in the body. Available in 2oz., 16oz., and 32oz. bottles.

Offered through *New Gaia Products*
800-639-4242

BATTLED SATAN FOR YOU DIDN'T EVEN KNOW WHO WAS SATAN! WORSE, HOW COULD YOU BATTLE?—YOU DIDN'T KNOW WHO YOU WERE OR ARE!

Pardon the above humanistic paragraphs and such unworthy words as if they were spoken by God. It was simply an [my] effort to emphasize the preparations made by the Godhead to subdue Satan for eternity.

[H: By the way, God will and never has had a problem subduing Satan so to ascertain that God had to prepare for all these eons of time is a foolish assumption. God creates; God uncreates. Therefore the lessons are ALL for you-the-people. And, furthermore, until you get TRUTH as your LIGHT leading the way—you will never know “subduing Satan”. You have no desire nor want to subdue Satan so don't lie to selves. You want a savior and body-snatcher to Rapture you to somewhere wondrous without responsibility for HERE or THERE. You love the things of Satan in the physical environment and certainly will NOT object to a few indiscretions to get them in the realization of “having stuff”. You can have abundance THROUGH GOD AND HAVE TRUTH, SALVATION AND FREEDOM. Why, oh why, do you so struggle to remain shackled to ANTICHRIST? FREEDOM COMES WITH CUTTING LOOSE THAT BASTARD FROM HELL, THAT PARASITE WHO SUCKS EVERY LAST DROP OF BLOOD FROM YOUR SOUL AND BEING! ANTICHRIST HAS STOLEN YOUR “CHRIST” AND YOU NEVER EVEN FLINCH—JUST TAG ALONG ON THE WRONG ROAD WHILE PLAYING AT PETER COTTONTAIL GAMES. YOU WILL NOT FIND “CHRIST” ON A CROSS IN ISRAEL—YOU WILL FIND “CHRIST” BOTH WITHIN SELF AND WITHIN THE FREEDOM OF THE PERFECTION OF THE HEAVENS, SILLY BABIES. YOU CANNOT HANG “CHRIST” ANY MORE THAN YOU CAN HANG THE WIND. GROW UP.

It's too hard to “let go” of tradition and training? WHY? If you were told you have a pile of gold you just purchased and it turned out, when you needed your selling profits, that it was yellow-covered lead—what would you do? You WOULD let go and perhaps, even, go get the scroungey nincompoop who did you the dirt. Did that ever occur to you when pertaining to the lying thieves of your soul and

life? So be it, for some “too hard” is simply too hard and you will jump off the cliff to prove you have the right to kill self.]

In brief, Satan was trapped by his pride which indicated that God's Justice would make it impossible for Him to utilize the unknown virtue of Mercy.

During the nineteenth and twentieth centuries christianity has had its glories. Not since the days of Peter and Paul was the missionary activity in the church surpassed. **[H: NOR WERE THE ATROCITIES OF THE MISSIONARIES AND MISLEADING PRESSURES OF THE CHURCH GREATER. THERE WERE NEVER GLORIES IN THAT WHICH IS RECOGNIZED AS THE “CHRISTIAN CHURCH”—WHAT ABOUT THE CRUSADES AND BLOODSHED? WHAT ABOUT THE GREAT INQUISITIONS? WHAT ABOUT THE BURNING, IN THE NAME OF JESUS, THE PEOPLE SUPPOSED TO BE WITCHES AND PSYCHICS? YOU ARE LUCKY TO BE ALIVE, YOU WITH ANY INSIGHT AT ALL.**

PETER WAS A COP-OUT AND HIS REAL STORY WAS BURIED FOR CENTURIES. THE “PAUL” SPOKEN OF HERE WAS SAUL OF TARSUS AND ONE OF THE MOST EVIL MEN OF THE DAY AND THE ARCHENEMY OF THE TEACHER AND “CHRIST”. HANGING ONTO THESE FALSE IMAGES IS GOING TO DESTROY YOU AS SURELY AS THE CUP OF HEMLOCK GOT OLD SOCRATES.] Vocations were nurtured in parish schools. Seminaries were filled with ardent students; convents were filled with human angels of Mary Immaculate. **[H: NO, NO AND NO! These places were filled with those who were misled and became further steeped into and forced within the LIES. Perhaps the next paragraph might well have some insight:]**

Possibly these years outshone the *splendor of the thirteenth century*. Not only bishops, priests and dedicated young nuns enrolled in the army of the Church Militant; there were at least 500-million baptized and confirmed lay persons in a world population of 2-1/4 billion.

[H: THIRTEENTH CENTURY? My oh my, that coincides exactly with the takeover of Antichrist through the Khazarian tribes still referred to as Serpent People. Let me make a side quotation here from HISTORICAL FACT:]

[QUOTING:]

In the Latin St. Jerome 4th century Vulgate Edition of the *New Testament* Jesus is referred to by the Genitive Plural of “Iudaeus” in the Gospel by John reference to the inscription on the Cross — “Iudaeorum”. It was in the 4th century that St. Jerome translated into Latin the manuscripts of the *New Testament* from the original languages in which they were written. This translation by St. Jerome is referred to still today as the Vulgate Edition by the Roman Catholic Church authorities, who use it today. **[H: So, where has Father Coughlin been hiding?]**

Jesus is referred to as a so-called “Jew” for the first time in the *New Testament* IN THE 18TH CENTURY editions in the ENGLISH LANGUAGE of the 14th century first translations of the *New Testament* into English. The history of the origin of the word “Jew” in the English language

leaves no doubt that the 18th century “Jew” is the 18th century contracted and corrupted English word for the 4th century Latin “Iudaeus” found in St. Jerome's Vulgate Edition. Of that there is no longer doubt. **[H: Hang on, I am getting to the *thirteenth century*.]**

The available original manuscripts from the 4th century to the 18th century accurately trace the origin and give the complete history of the word “Jew” in the English language. In these manuscripts are to be found all the many earlier English equivalents extending through the 14 centuries from the 4th to the 18th century. From the Latin “Iudaeus” to the English “Jew” these English forms included successively “Gyu”, “giu”, “Iu”, “Iuu”, “Iuw”, “Ieuu”, “Ieuuy”, “Iwe”, “Iow”, “Iewe”, “Ieue”, “Iue”, “Ive”, “Iew”, and then finally in the 18th century, “Jew”. the many earlier English equivalents for “Jews” through the 14th centuries are “Giwis”, “Giws”, “Gyues”, “Gywes”, “Giwes”, “Geus”, “Iuys”, “Iows”, “Iouis”, “Iews”, and then also finally in the 18th century, “Jews”.

[H: Ok, lets try the 13th century on for just the presence of the word “Jesus” and YOU WILL NOT FIND IT. WHAT WILL YOU FIND? YOU ARE GOING TO FIND RIGHT HERE AND NOW THAT “JESUS” WAS ACTUALLY ESTABLISHED AS A WORD IN ABOUT THE 14TH CENTURY AD. THIS EVEN LEAVES OLD SAUL THE GOAT, OUT.]

...By this adopting-adapting process the Latin “Iudaeus” and the Greek “Ioudaios” finally emerged in the 18th century as “Jew” in the English language. The English speaking peoples struggled through 14 centuries seeking to create for the English language an English equivalent for the Latin “Iudaeus” and the Greek “Ioudaios” which could be easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The English “Jew” was the resulting 18th century contracted and corrupted form of the Latin “Iudaeus” and the Greek “Ioudaios”. The English “Jew” is easily pronounced in English from its English spelling. The Latin “Iudaeus” and the Greek “Ioudaios” cannot be as easily pronounced in English from the Latin and Greek spelling. They were forced to coin a word.

[H: NOW PAY ATTENTION!]

The earliest version of the *New Testament* in English from the Latin Vulgate Edition is the Wiclif, or Wickliffe Edition, (a man), published in 1380. In the Wiclif Edition JESUS is there mentioned as *One of the “iewes”*. That was the 14th century English version of the Latin “Iudaeus” and was pronounced “hew-weeze”, in the plural, and “iewe” pronounced “Hew-wee” in the singular. In the 1380 Wiclif Edition in English the Gospel by John, XIX.19, reads “Ihihesus of nazareth kyng of the iewes”. Prior to the 14th century the English language adopted the Anglo-Saxon “kyng” together with many other Anglo-Saxon words in place of the Latin “rex” and the Greek “basileus”. The Anglo-Saxon also meant “tribal leaders”.

[H: I think we might leave this little inset of information with you and continue ahead—but, you had best understand something: that “JESUS” was a fabrication of the JEWS any way you cut it—and was not ESU IMMANUEL, THE TEACHER. YOU HAVE FOLLOWED THE LIES UNTIL YOU CAN'T EVEN SEE WHEN YOU HAVE BEEN “HAD” AND YOUR REFUSAL TO SEE IS FAR MORE IMPORTANT THAN YOUR “IGNORANCE”.]

PHOENIX JOURNALS



**FREE CATALOG
AVAILABLE FROM
PHOENIX SOURCE
BY CALLING
1-800-800-5565**

[END OF QUOTING]

Now, continuing with our original document on *Antichrist*:

[H: Get the misinformation in this last sentence before starting on part (B):]

Satan played dead while he and his mystical body were preparing to launch a new attack on God's church Militant.

[H: Played DEAD? Satan has never played "dead"—he has never had to even consider slacking off his gathering of fools nor has he ever had to "launch a new attack" on anything—HE WROTE THE BOOK OF INSTRUCTIONS, INCLUDING THE PROPHECIES AND THE ENDING HAPPENINGS, TO COVER HIS DASTARDLY APOCALYPSE AND

ARMAGEDDON TO END HIS PLAY. YOU HAVE SUCKED IT IN HOOK, LINE, SINKER, AND DEAD FISH.]


[END OF QUOTING]

I'm pushing the clock and making it difficult for the paper staff if they have to delay layout longer. This is a good place to break, anyway, before part (B) and so we shall.

You who would be free must look at these things and do a bit of homework and research for it is ALL there for your confirmation. Is it not time to stop deceiving SELF?

ANTICHRIST has tried every trick in his book to make you the Fool. He cannot succeed unless YOU ALLOW HIM TO DO SO. AT THIS POINT HE IS THE FOOL—CAN'T YOU LEAVE IT THAT WAY?

It has been speculated that the ships going home to God Creator may well be nigh empty—so be it for Satan HAS NO SHIPS—PERIOD, AND HAS NO HOUSING FOR ANYONE ON ANY CLOUDS OR OTHERWISE. FACE IT, PEOPLE, YOU HAVE BEEN SORELY **TRICKED!**

WHEN YOU FOLLOW A "NAME" PRESENTED IN ANY FORMAT AND GIVEN INSTRUCTIONS TO EITHER FOLLOW A "MAN" OR A PHYSICAL "THING"—YOU HAVE TAKEN THE POISON. A "MAN'S BLOOD" IS BUT A PHYSICAL "SUBSTANCE" AND HAS NO POWER BEYOND SUFFICING FOR THE INDIVIDUAL TO WHOM IT BELONGS. BE SURE YOU GET ANGRY AT THE CORRECT PARTIES, READERS; GOD IS ABOUT TIRED OF THE GAME-PLAYING ON BOTH "THEIR" PART AND "YOURS". ADONAI. 

Secret Alliance Forming Against U.S. Aggression

2/2/98 #2 HATONN

EARLY WARNING REPORT

On the Front Page of the media press yesterday there were big headlines regarding Clinton's affairs and a smaller one on plans for a military strike on Iraq, AND, A COLUMN DEVOTED TO CLOSING OF MORE MILITARY BASES IN THE U.S.! Do any of you see anything wrong with this picture?

Well, as is usually our "good luck", we get some backup almost immediately when we need it these days and I want to share Richard Maybury's article on this topic. He is the one who presented *The New Axis* for our sharing and this is very well and insightfully done. I don't even need make further comment except to advise all people who come into contact with this man, LISTEN TO HIM.

Maybury says, about *The New Axis*: "*I believe a secret alliance against the US has been formed by Iran, Iraq, Syria, Libya, North Korea, China, Pakistan, Chechnya, Serbia, Sudan and the Taliban in Afghanistan. Other nations may be secretly joining, AMONG THEM SAUDI ARABIA AND KUWAIT.*"

[QUOTING, *Early Warning Report*, Feb. 1998:]

Dear Reader,

Not only has US military power been slashed, troop morale has been demolished.

The public does not realize that during the Cold War, most deployments were for long periods to permanent bases where troops could live with their families. Today, under Clinton, US troops are world cops for the UN. They are hustled from one war zone to another like pawns on a chessboard. Many are separated from families more than four months per year, every year. The best and brightest are quitting.

The Air Force has a pilot shortage. Pilots have been resigning at such high rates that the Air Force does not have enough to fly its planes, despite bomber strength having been cut to 138 planes, from 301 in 1990, and fighter strength to 1,700 from 2,800.

Air Force Times asked pilots: what's wrong? One big complaint is that air crews sent to Saudi Arabia for the continual face-offs between Clinton and Saddam Hussein have been *forbidden by the Saudis* to fly enough training flights. "It means having combat skills erode dangerously," said the *Times*.

When a man leaves his family for possible combat on the other side of the world, he likes to think he will have a fair chance of coming back alive. Clinton's Saudi

buddies have taken away this fair chance.

I said in the 1/98 *EWR* that it's likely the Saudis and Kuwaitis are close to switching sides and joining the New Axis. Yet Clinton still uses US military personnel to protect these royal gangsters. **[H: Note yesterday that Albright got full cooperation from Kuwait—but, can you trust anything these thugs do? If they are outnumbered by the Arab coalition they will join with their "own". Britain and Bush BOUGHT KUWAIT AND BAHRAIN AND DON'T FORGET IT!]**

Political power corrupts both the morals and the judgment.

Like Christianity, Islam has various factions, the main ones being the Sunni and Shiite. **[H: Keep this information handy, please, so you know the players in this unfolding play.]** Saudi Arabia is the center of the Sunni, Iran the Shiite. *THE ECONOMIST* reports that ever since the December Islamic conference I told you about in the 1/98 *EWR*, Saudi Arabia and Iran are "now being cozily called 'the two wings of Islam'." I doubt the Saudi rulers have gone over to the New Axis YET, but they must be on the verge.

After all, what sheik would want to depend on protection from a president who can't even control **his harem?** That's not a joke; it's how they'll really see it. He is their kind of people, except that he's not very good at it.

Chaostan contains at least 80% of the total world oil supply. Its economic troubles are accelerating the shift of alliances. Will 1998 be the Big Year when Chaostan explodes? Stay tuned. *Richard Maybury*

[H: You won't find "Chaostan" on the map—it is a word of Mr. Maybury's invention to indicate the areas of CHAOS.

There is an inset which might give you a thrill. This is from the NAVY TIMES, George C. Wilson, January 12, 1998: "Nobody knows what the armed forces will be doing in the 21st century. Everybody knows they won't have enough people and guns to do everything the current two-war strategy requires."]

[END OF QUOTING]



Much-Asked-For NEW RELEASE!

1/21/98 #1 HATONN

WISDOM OF THE RAYS

I want to comment on the new publication, *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach, Vol. I.*

You have moved into "Big Time" now, readers, and if you do not understand the SPIRITUAL connections, you are never going to be able to participate wisely in anything else taking place, for it is a time in your world where Spiritual RIGHTNESS is GOING TO COME THROUGH and the LIES ARE GOING TO BE REVEALED IN THE LIGHT OF GOD.

This volume is published by America EAST Publishers, Inc. (never to be confused with America West and George Green).

We cannot sufficiently offer appreciation to the party making this work available, so for now we will simply say that this is a blessed individual who has grown so greatly within Truth that it causes a Father's heart to be filled with Joy—for we must never use pride as a term, for that indicates a lessening of the gift of the one by replacing a part of that tribute to self.

This volume will be offered soon in French, and eventually in other languages.

I would suggest that you first go to your local bookstore(S) and ask for a copy. When they don't have it, demand they carry it, for it will be a BEST SELLER on all listings very quickly (ISBN: 0-9661921-0-9; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 97-77792). The volume was printed in Canada. The only way we will get "our" books recognized, from such as this to the *Phoenix Journals* themselves, is to DEMAND that they be carried in bookstores. This is an easy one with

which to begin for it is both copyrighted and listed.

I know there will be separate information regarding this book elsewhere in the paper [below] and I am sorry that the full-color presentation of the cover cannot be reproduced here. ALL IS LIGHT, READERS, AND IN EACH RAY THERE IS POWER BEYOND YOUR RECOGNITION, AND THROUGH THE PERFECT PRISM COMES PERFECT REFRACTION, AND EACH RAY BECOMES DISTINCT (AS WELL AS ALL COLOR TONES IN BETWEEN). FURTHER COMES THE BLACK COVER, FOR FROM THE BLACK COMES THE PULLING OF ALL LIGHT—LEAVING THE VOID OF NO COLOR, NO POWER, NO ABILITY TO HAVE LIFE.

We are humbly grateful for the hours and hours (nearly a year in preparation) spent by individuals making sure everything is properly done and stated so that only TRUTH is borne forth. Dr. Young has also contributed a Preface and Introduction spanning some 100 pages, and made sure that all compiled information is factual and verified.

You, as readers, will find great peace and joy in the experience of this volume. If you have to let something else go in the interim, do so, for this is truly a book you will want for the long-haul in the hard times to come.

Since the very first book has been presented with love to Dharma and E.J., and thus to myself, I can only, on behalf of them, say we are humbly grateful. To Ekkers it was a total surprise in every way and shall be forever treasured among the priceless gifts. And to our friend at America East Publishers, there are no appropriate words, of course, beyond "thank you". You have presented something which CAN go public in a time of acceptance of Angels and Guides without great quibbling over possibilities

and harangue from the adversaries.

We must bring information to the world, yes, in our effort to offer possibility of *change*. However, the *real* mission, and that which each must confront, is the connection of SELF to/with/within GOD. And, you need a little help no matter who you might be. Dharma read it, cover to cover, the very evening she received it and frankly, because of it, we can go on with the task at hand, which is consuming days of nothing but presentation of nasty information, hour after hour. This is borne out by an 84-page *CONTACT* last week just beginning to summarize and tie up ends in the task in point.

These are "impossible" presentations, readers, but note: IT IS POSSIBLE FOR THIS TEAM, AND THE SUPPORT TEAM CREATES THE MIRACLES—THE HARD WAY; WE WORK FOR IT. There is no magic, no mysterious things or beings—just hard work with abundant backup for each thing we bring forth—and hours and hours on the part of every member to see that this is the most perfect work we can present to our best ability as human beings under the firing line.

We can do this, however, because of the willing-to-risk truth-bringers who have come before. Just know, friends, that the grapes are ripe and the baby full-term. THE TRUTH WILL CONFRONT THE LIES AND THE LIARS WILL FALL. SO BE IT!

Editor's note: Since the selling price of this volume is already quite a discount over the typical US \$25-40 for a work of this size and features, it is not possible to offer further discounts (which are also an accounting nightmare) to our readers, such as were prematurely announced in the 1/20/98 issue of CONTACT.

ABOUT THE BOOK

This large collection (over 400 pages + 4 color photos) of popular spiritual writings from the *CONTACT* newspaper includes a detailed introduction to the 14 Higher Authors, plus several commentaries unique to the purpose of this volume.

The expansive yet compassionate nature of the messages delivered in *WISDOM OF THE RAYS: The Masters Teach* not only challenges those already firmly committed upon the spiritual path, but also provides a serious first step to help ones who are just awakening to (and inquiring about) the magnificent Spiritual Transformation now sensed by many to be in progress upon this planet.

Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.

P.O. Box 27353, Las Vegas, NV 89126

Phone: (800) 800-5565 or (805) 822-9655

Inside US: \$18.40, priority ship incl.

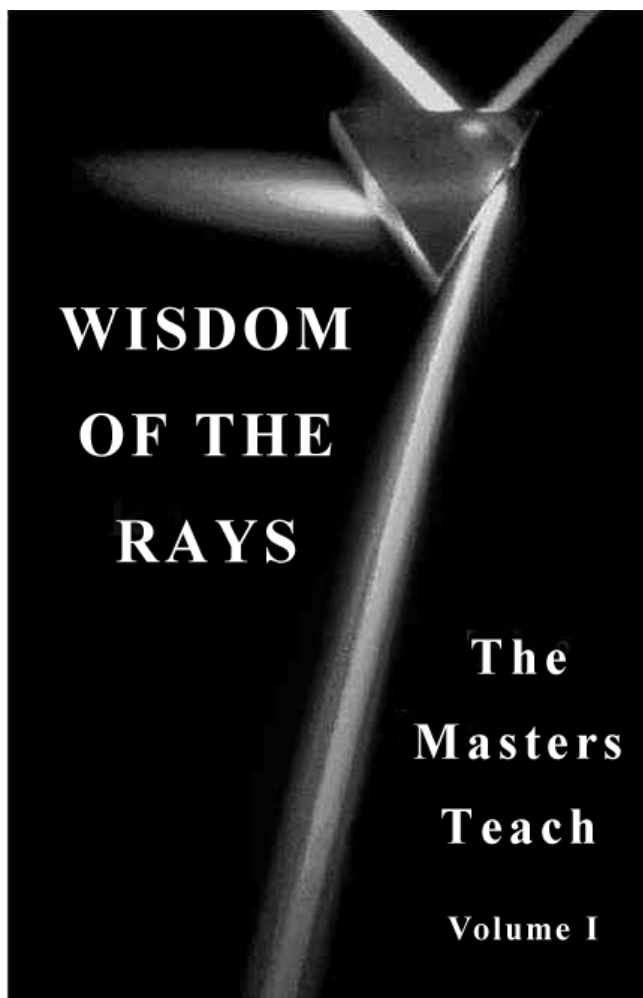
Outside US: \$25 (US funds), priority ship incl.

* * *

In Canada, phone: (800) 294-5250 or (250) 832-0085

or send CAN \$26 to: The Preferred Network, Inc.

P.O. Box 1275, Salmon Arm, BC V1E 4P4.



FROM THE BACK COVER

"Our Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation are attempting to communicate with ALL of us at this time. Why? Take a look around you. The old ways of doing things aren't working. Our planet is entering a time of massive, turbulent change and renewal. To put it bluntly: we NEED help! And that's where this book comes into the picture. Yes, eventually 'the Phoenix will arise from the ashes' after this Great Cleansing process, but the ride could be quite a bumpy one, especially for those ill-prepared for what is to happen.

"Just how we choose to deal with such change is THE question each of us must confront. Yet confusion swirls everywhere upon Earth at this time. And restless searchers cry out for that which may help them cope with these truly challenging times ahead. Thus these messages courtesy of our most loving Elder Brothers from the Higher Realms of Creation who are but further along the same spiritual path we all must eventually walk."

New Gaia Products

Order by Mail	1998	Order Form	Order by Phone
New Gaia Products P.O. Box 27710 Las Vegas, NV 89126		1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242) 1 (702) 263-5181 FAX	
(Please Print)			
Name		Date	
Street Address			
City/Town		State/Prov.	Zip Code
Daytime Phone No.			
Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover)		Expiration Date	
Signature For Credit Card Orders			

** SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ,
MT, UT, ID, CO, NM,
WY, NV

\$ 0-100

\$ 6.00

\$ 101-200

\$ 7.00

\$ 201-300

\$ 8.00

\$ 301-400

\$ 9.00

\$ 401-500

\$ 10.00

\$ 501-600

\$ 11.00

FOR THE REST OF
CONTINENTAL USA

\$ 0-100

\$ 8.00

\$ 101-200

\$ 9.00

\$ 201-300

\$ 10.00

\$ 301-400

\$ 11.00

\$ 401-500

\$ 12.00

\$ 501-600

\$ 13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES

NOTE:
** For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.
** For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.
** All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing
for specific rates as rates vary greatly.
** When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR
ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAIN-
TENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item			PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount		Item			PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount					
GAIANDRIANA	LIQUID	16 oz.	\$ 20.00				OXYSOL	Trace minerals & Colloidal Silver suspended in Hydrogen Peroxide	2 oz.	\$ 8.00							
		32 oz.	\$ 40.00						16 oz.	\$ 45.00				32 oz.	\$ 75.00		
AQUAGAIA	(Mitochondria) LIQUID	16 oz. 32 oz.	\$ 20.00 \$ 40.00				GAIACLEANSE KIT	14-DAY PARASITE PROGRAM		\$ 48.00							
							Individual components sold seperately—call for prices										
GAIALYTE			1 liter 2 liters	\$ 8.50 \$ 15.00			GULF WAR SYNDROME “Starter Kit”			\$260.00							
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE			1 liter 2 liters	\$ 3.50 \$ 6.00			GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND			2 oz.	\$ 6.00 each						
KOMBUCHA TEA VINEGAR			16 oz.	\$ 6.00			NICOTINE__ CAFFEINE__ ALCOHOL__										
CARBRAGAIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE)			8 oz.	\$ 8.50			SUCROSE__ STARCH__										
MELLOREAM BEVERAGE POWDER			3.25 lb	\$ 15.00													
“3 IN 1” GRAPE SEED EXTRACT			60 CAPSULES	\$ 18.00			GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK			\$ 15.00							
“4 IN 1” WILD YAM EXTRACT			60 CAPSULES	\$ 22.00			*HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE										
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula			180 TABLETS	\$ 24.95			(FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)			\$149.00							
CHLORELLA			300 TABLETS/500mg. EA.	\$ 21.00			*GAIASPELT BREAD MIX			(Whole Wheat & Spelt)	\$ 3.50						
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS			90 TABLETS	\$ 24.50						(Pure Spelt)							
GAIATRIM			— 30 Day Supply	\$ 35.00			* GAIASPELT FLOUR			2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 2.50						
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)			180 TABLETS	\$ 24.95			WHOLE GRAIN			4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00						
OLIVE LEAF			60 TABLETS	\$ 24.00						8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 10.00						
OLIVE LEAF EXTRACT			35 PG. BOOKLET	\$ 2.75			*GAIASPELT KERNELS			4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00						
			by James R. Privitera, M.D.	S&H included						10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 12.50						
RARE EARTH CAPSULES			60 CAPSULES	\$ 6.00			*PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE				\$130.00						
POSLIN CAPSULES			60 CAPSULES	\$ 6.00			1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.)										
ALOE PLUS 77			60 CAPSULES/450mg. EA.	\$ 16.95			1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.)										
			Alfalfa & Minerals				2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)										
ALOE FREEZE DRIED CAPS			90 CAPSULES	\$30.00			4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix										
NONI			60 CAPSULES	\$22.00			5 Audio-cassettes										
MEGA-MULTI VITAMINS			30 CAPSULES	\$ 11.00			* MAINTENANCE PACKAGE				\$ 80.00						
ALOE JUICE			Whole Leaf Aloe Vera Concentrate (10X STRENGTH)	1 liter	\$18.00		1 Bottle Gaiandriana (1 qt.)										
SUPER OXY			(CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE)	1 quart	\$18.00		2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each)										
BODY BOOSTER				32 oz.	\$20.00		4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix										
LIQUID LIFE				32 oz.	\$22.00		*MiCROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS				\$1100.00						
GAIAGLO LOTION				4 oz.	\$20.00		ALKALINE/ACIDIC WATER SYSTEM										
HORSETAIL TINCTURE				2 oz.	\$ 8.00		VORTEX KIT				\$ 8.00						
GAIA VITE			Colloidal Multi-Vitamin & Mineral	2 oz.	\$ 10.00		ADZUKI BEANS 50-LB BAG				\$ 50.00						
GAIACOL				2 oz.	\$10.00		RED LENTILS 50-LB BAG				\$ 30.00						
			Colloidal Silver with trace minerals & Trace Gold	16 oz.	\$56.00												
			suspended in a distilled water fluid	32 oz.	\$96.00												
GAIAGOLD				2 oz.	\$20.00												
			Colloidal Gold	16 oz.	\$112.00												
				32 oz.	\$192.00												
GAIA DHEA			Colloidal Dehydroepiandrosterone	2 oz.	\$20.00												
GAIA CU-29			Colloidal Copper	2 oz.	\$10.00												
GAIA TI-22			Colloidal Titanium	2 oz.	\$20.00												
GAIALIFE COLLOIDAL MINERALS 121++				2 oz.	\$ 10.00												
PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART (located on the top of this order form) WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL New Gaia Products.							Please make all checks and money orders payable to: New Gaia Products P.O. Box 27710 Las Vegas NV 89126		TOTAL								
* FOR PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, BREAD MACHINE, BREAD PRODUCTS, MICROWATER™ ELECTROLYSIS, BEANS AND LENTILS PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES. PLEASE ALLOW 3 TO 6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY.									SHIPPING & HANDLING								
									SUB TOTAL								
									SALES TAX					Nevada Residents only: add 7%			
									TOTAL ENCLOSED								

PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE *Phoenix Journals* AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES AT THIS TIME. SINGLE Journals ARE \$6.00; ANY 4 Journals ARE \$5.50 EACH; 10 OR MORE Journals ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra—see right.)

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL....
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE...VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET—ZIONISM IS RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
90. TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT....
95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
96. HEAVE-HO (Phase Two)
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (Phase Three)
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?
99. USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN
102. SACRED WISDOM
103. CONFRONT THE NOW CREATE THE FUTURE
104. FIRST STEPS
105. AMERICA IN PERIL—AN UNDERSTATEMENT!
107. RING AROUND THE ROSIE...!
130. TRACKING DOWN THE KILLER
"AND OTHER FORMS OF MURDER" (*The Health Book*)

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

**PHOENIX SOURCE
DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.**
P.O. Box 27353
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

(or call)
1-800-800-5565
(Mastercard, VISA,
Discover)

Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)

UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

ALASKA & HAWAII

Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l
UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO

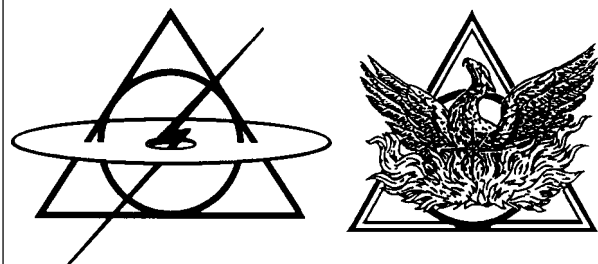
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

FOREIGN

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l
Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate

(Please allow 3-4 weeks for delivery
on all book orders)

PLEASE NOTE:
CONTACT and Phoenix
Source Distributors are **NOT**
the same! Checks sent for
JOURNALS or book orders
should **NOT** be made out to
CONTACT—and
vice versa.



**SUBSCRIBE TO
CONTACT, CALL:
1-800-800-5565**

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT
is published by
CONTACT, Inc.
Post Office Box 27800
Las Vegas, NV 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$30 for 13 issues (US); \$35 (Canada/Mexico); \$40 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$60 (US); \$70 (Canada/Mexico); \$80 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$110 (US); \$120 (Canada/Mexico); \$130 (Foreign). **Subscribers: Expiration date appears on upper left side of mailing label.**

Quantity Subscriptions: \$95.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$125 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$160 for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$275 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$190 for 10 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,100 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Foreign subscriptions call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of *CONTACT*, *THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR* or *PHOENIX EXPRESS* are \$3.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1st copy \$3.00, each additional \$0.45. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Canada, Mexico and Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

TELEPHONE HOTLINE 805-822-0202

As an adjunct to *CONTACT*, the Telephone Hotline keeps you as informed as possible on current events and other important information that needs to get to our subscribers before our publishing date.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus daily callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. If the Hotline does not answer your call, then that means there is currently no Hotline message.